


Modified Register for Schulz

First Generation


1. Schulz died.

He had the following children.


- + 2 M i. Peter Schulz was born about 1802. He died. 
- + 3 M ii. Christian (poss. son) Schultz died.
- + 4 M iii. Joachim (poss. related) Schulz was born in 1790/1800. He died.
- + 5 F iv. Henriette (poss. dau.) Schulz was born about 1800. She died.

Second Generation

2. Peter Schulz () was born about 1802. He died.

Peter married Charlotte Rawlon. Charlotte was born about 1809. She died. 

They had the following children.

- + 6 M i. Martin Christian August Schultz was born on 10 Dec 1831. He died on 23 Jan 1906. 
- + 7 M ii. Friedrich (prob. son) Schulz was born about 1829. He died.
- + 8 F iii. Anna (prob. dau.) Schulz was born about 1834. She died.
Anna married Voll. Voll died.

3. Christian (poss. son) Schultz¹ () died.

Christian married¹ Henrietta Kapischke¹. Henrietta died.

They had the following children.

- + 9 F i. Regina Schultz was born in 1825/1826. She died on 19 Sep 1877.

4. Joachim (poss. related) Schulz² () was born in 1790/1800 in Probably Pommern, Prussia. He died.

He had the following children.

- + 10 F i. Wilhelmina "Mina" Albertine Schulz was born on 7 Feb 1826. She died in Apr 1905.
- + 11 M ii. Hermann Dietrich Schulz was born on 21 Apr 1836. He died on 2 May 1912.

5. Henriette (poss. dau.) Schulz () was born about 1800. She died.

Henriette married Ernst Melchert. Ernst died.

They had the following children.


- 12 M i. Franz Melchert was born on 3 Oct 1822 in Waldow, Kreis Rummelsburg,


Pommern. He died on 10 Dec 1903 in at home, Baraboo Twp., Sauk Co., Wisconsin. He was buried on 12 Dec 1903 in Rock Hill (Stewart's) Cem., Baraboo Twp., Sauk Co., Wisconsin.

Franz married **Caroline Lenzke** about 1850 in Pommern. They had no children. Caroline was born on 3 Apr 1832 in Pommern. She died on 20 Jan 1908 in at home, Baraboo Twp., Sauk Co., Wisconsin. She was buried in Rock Hill (Stewart's) Cem., Baraboo Twp., Sauk Co., Wisconsin.


- + 13 F ii. **Ernestine Melchert** was born on 24 Nov 1825. She died on 3 Aug 1882.
- + 14 F iii. **Auguste "Justine" Wilhelmine Friederike Melchert** was born on 2 Aug 1829. She died on 11 Sep 1896.
- 15 M iv. **John (poss. son) Melchert** died in 1867/1871.
John married **Henriette Rodda**. Henriette was born on 21 Sep 1839 in Nipkleu (Nippoglense?), Pommern, Germany. She died before 1880.

Third Generation

6. **Martin Christian August Schultz** (Peter,) was born on 10 Dec 1831 in Peest, Kreis Schlawe, Pommern, Germany. He died on 23 Jan 1906 in home (614 Vine St.), St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 26 Jan 1906 in Lakeview (formerly St. Joseph City) Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. 

Martin married **Johanne Henrietta "Henrietta" Loraff "Henrietta"**, daughter of Johann Friedrich Lohraff and Charlotte Christine "Lettie" Reischke, in Nov 1858/1859 in Germany. Henrietta was born on 1 Jan 1840 in Reinfeld, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. She was baptized on 5 Jan 1840 in Alt Kolziglow Evangelical Church, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. She died on 24 Sep 1915 in home (614 Vine St.), St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 27 Sep 1915 in Lakeview (formerly St. Joseph City) Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. 

They had the following children.

- + 16 F i. **Pauline "Lena" Schulz** was born on 21 Apr 1860. She died on 11 May 1893.
- 17 ii. **Schulz** was born in Germany. Schulz died in Germany.
- + 18 M iii. **August R. Schultz** was born on 14 Sep 1863. He died on 22 Jan 1949.
- 19 iv. **Schulz** was born in Germany. Schulz died in Germany.
- 20 v. **Schulz** was born in Germany. Schulz died in Germany.
- + 21 M vi. **Herman Carl Paul Schultz** was born on 5 Apr 1868. He died on 13 Jan 1953.
- + 22 F vii. **Hulda Marie Schulz** was born on 12 Feb 1871. She died on 1 Apr 1936. 
- + 23 F viii. **Bertha Johanna Wilhelmine Schulz** was born on 30 Apr 1873. She died on 15 Dec 1918.
- + 24 M ix. **Henry Friedrich Carl Schultz** was born on 2 Jun 1875. He died on 25 Feb 1925.
- + 25 F x. **Emma Louise Franziska Schulz** was born on 14 Oct 1877. She died on 22 Oct 1963.
- 26 M xi. **Paul Wilhelm Carl Schultz** was born on 25 Oct 1880 in Gaffert, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. He died on 5 Nov 1911 in home (615 Vine St.), St. Joseph,

Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 7 Nov 1911 in Lakeview (formerly St. Joseph City) Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Paul married **Albertina "Tena" Tollas "Tena"**, daughter of Albert Tollas and Albertina Reischke "Tina", on 15 Jun 1910 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. They had no children. Tena was born on 11 Nov 1881 in Germany. She died on 13 Dec 1966 in Kalamazoo State Hosp., Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., Michigan. She was buried on 17 Dec 1966 in Lakeview (formerly St. Joseph City) Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- + 27 F xii. **Martha Minna "Marty" Schultz** was born on 31 May 1883. She died on 2 Jan 1962.

7. **Friedrich (prob. son) Schulz** (Peter,) was born about 1829. He died.

He had the following children.

- 28 M i. **Hermann (poss. son) Schulz** was born on 17 Jan 1852. He died on 17 Mar 1925 in Saaben, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany.

Hermann married **Berta Bartz**. Berta was born on 5 Nov 1854. She died on 13 Aug 1921 in Saaben, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany.

- 29 M ii. **Hermann (poss. son) Schulz** was born about 1868. He died.

Hermann married **Reischke**, daughter of Carl (poss. son) Reischke and Johanna Gast (prob. wife). Reischke was born about 1868. She died.

9. **Regina Schultz**¹ (Christian (poss. son) Schultz,) was born in 1825/1826 in Klein Karzenburg, Kreis Bublitz (6.8 km from Rummelsburg), Pommern, Germany. She died on 19 Sep 1877 in Schloesschen (mansion) by Gross Volz, Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern, WPR.

Regina married¹ **Leopold (poss. son) Krause**¹, son of Krause, before 1853 in Klein Karzenburg, Kreis Bublitz (6.8 km from Rummelsburg), Pommern, Germany. Leopold was born in 1815/1816 in Gross Volz, Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died on 19 Jul 1896 in Klein Volz, Gross Volz, Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern.

They had the following children.

- + 30 M i. **Theodor Krause** was born on 13 Sep 1853. He died in 1935.

- + 31 M ii. **August Freidrich Krause** was born on 2 Nov 1855. He died.

- + 32 F iii. **Amalie Wilhelmine Krause** was born on 20 Dec 1857. She died on 24 Aug 1949.

- 33 F iv. **Johanna Friederike Krause**² was born² on 27 Feb 1860 in Gross Volz, Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern. She died.

- 34 M v. **Albert Leopold Krause**^{1,2} was born² on 8 Mar 1862 in Gross Volz, Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died.

Albert married² **Louise Wilhelmine Juliane Jass**² on 23 Mar 1890 in Rummelsburg, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. Louise was born² on 29 Jul 1865 in Abbau Rummelsburg, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. She died.

10. **Wilhelmina "Mina" Albertine Schulz**² (Joachim (poss. related),) was born on 7 Feb 1826 in Pommern, Prussia/Germany. She died in Apr 1905 in North Morrissetown, Rice County, MN: Concordia Cemetery.

Wilhelmina married² **August Lieder**². August died about 1860.

They had the following children.

- 35 M i. **Herman Lieder**² was born about 1857.
- + 36 M ii. **Friedrick "Fritz" William Julius Lieder** was born on 22 Feb 1859. He died in 1928.

Wilhelmina also married² **August Wilhelm Ernst Spitzack**² in BET 1860 AND 1861 in Probably Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Prussia/Germany. August was born on 11 Dec 1829 in Pommern, Prussia/Germany. He died on 18 Dec 1905 in North Morristown, Rice County, MN: Concordia Cemetery.

They had the following children.

- 37 M iii. **August Ludwig Franz Spitzack**² was born on 9 Aug 1862 in Pommern, Prussia/Germany. He died in 1937 in Rice County, MN: Concordia Cemtery, North Morristown, MN.
- 38 M iv. **Carl Emil August Spitzack**² was born on 18 Oct 1864 in Reinwasser, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Prussia/Germany. He died in Sep 1942 in Morristown, Rice County, MN: Concordia Cemtery.
- 39 M v. **Gustav Adolf Spitzack**² was born on 29 Jul 1868 in Pommern, Prussia/Germany. He died in 1956 in Rice County, MN: Concordia Cemtery, North Morristown, MN.

11. **Hermann Dietrich Schulz**² (Joachim (poss. related),) was born on 21 Apr 1836 in Treblin, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Prussia/Germany. He died on 2 May 1912 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN: Concordia Cemetery, No. Morristown, MN.

Hermann married² **Emilie\Amelia Louise Schwichtenberg**² about 1865 in Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Prussia/ Germany. Emilie\Amelia was born on 27 Dec 1841 in Probably Wussowke, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Prussia/ Germany. She died on 14 Apr 1927 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN: No. Morristown, MN.

They had the following children.

- + 40 M i. **Carl "Charlie" Schulz** was born on 16 Feb 1867. He died on 5 Aug 1943.
- + 41 M ii. **Frank Schultz** was born on 8 Sep 1868. He died on 14 May 1948.
- + 42 F iii. **Minna Schulz** was born in 1873.
- 43 M iv. **Ludwig Schulz**² was born in 1878 in Treblin, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany.
- 44 F v. **Bertha Marie Auguste Schulz**² was born in 1879 in Wussowke bei Treblin, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany.
- + 45 F vi. **Pauline Alvina Schulz** was born on 27 May 1883. She died on 20 Aug 1969.
- + 46 F vii. **Anna Friederike Schulz** was born on 20 Aug 1884. She died on 30 Sep 1965.

13. **Ernestine Melchert** (Henriette (poss. dau.) Schulz,) was born on 24 Nov 1825. She died on 3 Aug 1882 in Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern.

Ernestine married **August Klemm**. August was born on 30 Oct 1818. He died on 14 Mar 1883 in Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern.

Ernestine and August had the following children.

- 47 M i. **Ernest George H. Klemm** was born on 27 Nov 1855 in Pommern. He died on 4 Dec 1920 in Baraboo Twp., Sauk Co., Wisconsin. He was buried on 7 Dec 1920 in Rock Hill (Stewart's) Cem., Baraboo Twp., Sauk Co., Wisconsin.

Ernest married **Emilie Menzel** on 16 Feb 1882 in Pommern. Emilie was born on 1 Aug 1858. She died on 5 Apr 1938.

- 48 M ii. **Frank Klemm** was born in 1867 in Pommern. He died.

Frank married **Marjory W. McNaught** on 18 Apr 1906 in Chicago, Cook Co., Illinois. Marjory was born on 20 Feb 1869. She died on 6 Mar 1941.

14. **Auguste "Justine" Wilhelmine Friederike Melchert** (Henriette (poss. dau.) Schulz,) was born on 2 Aug 1829 in Juliushof, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pomerania, Germany. She was christened on 16 Aug 1829 in Waldow, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. She died on 11 Sep 1896 in Benton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 13 Sep 1896 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Auguste married **Albert Zoschke** about 1847 in Pommern. Albert died in Morgenstern, Kr. Bütow, Pommern.

Auguste also married **Theodore Carl Prillwitz**, son of Carl Gottlieb Prillwitz and Henriette Friederike Seils, about 1852 in Pommern. Theodore was born on 14 Nov 1824 in Grenzhof (northwest of Treblin), Kreis Rummelsburg, Pomerania. He was christened on 28 Nov 1824 in Zettin, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pomerania. He died on 12 Aug 1905 in Benton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 15 Aug 1905 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had the following children.

- + 49 F i. **Frances Henriette Friederike Prillwitz** was born on 11 May 1859. She died on 10 Nov 1920.
- + 50 M ii. **Theodore Carl Prillwitz** was born in 1863. He died in 1925.
- + 51 F iii. **Emma Emilie Prillwitz** was born on 3 Sep 1866. She died on 4 Aug 1933.
- + 52 M iv. **Henry Ludwig Prillwitz** was born on 27 Sep 1868. He died on 27 Sep 1915.
- + 53 M v. **Julius Daniel Prillwitz** was born on 28 Dec 1872. He died on 1 Mar 1956.

Fourth Generation

16. **Pauline "Lena" Schulz** (Martin Christian August Schultz, Peter,) was born on 21 Apr 1860 in Reinfeld bei Barnow, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. She died on 11 May 1893 in Hollywood Rd., Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.

Pauline married **Carl Knuth**, son of Karl Knuth and Karoline Lull, on 3 Dec 1881 in Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. Carl was born on 10 Jan 1848 in Merinon by Versin, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. He died on 4 Jan 1934 in Bainbridge Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.

Pauline and Carl had the following children.

- 54 M i. **Emil Carl Gustav Knuth** was born on 19 Jun 1882 in Labuhm, Pommern, Germany. He died on 21 Nov 1948 in Oakland Co., Michigan. He was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Detroit, Wayne Co., Michigan.
- Emil married **Emma M. Gleffe** on 24 Nov 1910 in Bridgman, Berrien Co., Michigan. Emma was born on 20 Oct 1888 in Germany. She died on 5 Aug 1972 in Royal Oak, Oakland Co., Michigan. She was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Detroit, Wayne Co., Michigan.
- 55 M ii. **Charles August Heinrich Knuth** was born on 18 Jun 1884 in Hollywood Rd., Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 27 Jun 1960 in Mishawaka, St. Joseph Co., Indiana. He was buried on 29 Jun 1960 in Fairview Cem., Mishawaka, St. Joseph Co., Indiana.
- Charles married **Anna Paris**. The marriage ended in divorce. Anna was born in 1887 in Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio. She died on 13 Sep 1954. She was buried on 16 Sep 1954 in Fairview Cem., Mishawaka, St. Joseph Co., Indiana.
- Charles also married **Arvilla** in 1928/1929. Arvilla was born in 1870/1871 in Indiana. She died.
- 56 M iii. **William Knuth** was born on 26 Mar 1886 in Hollywood Rd., Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 7 Mar 1970 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Spring Run Cem., Scottsdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.
- William married **Louise "Lizzie" Ludwig** on 10 Sep 1913 in Trinity Lutheran Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Louise was born on 14 Jun 1891 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 18 Jun 1973 in Mercy Hospital, Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Spring Run Cem., Scottsdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.
- 57 F iv. **Elizabeth "Lizzie" Pauline Knuth** was born on 31 Dec 1887 in Hollywood Rd., Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was christened on 11 Mar 1888 in St. Peters Evangelical Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 27 Apr 1972 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 29 Apr 1972 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.
- Elizabeth married **Frank Herrmann Heinrich Ketelhut**, son of Carl Johann Kettelhut and Johanna Bertha Viganzky, on 26 Nov 1920. Frank was born on 28 Dec 1884 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 10 Sep 1955. He was buried in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.
- 58 F v. **Frances Bertha Knuth** was born on 8 Apr 1890 in Hollywood Rd., Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was baptized on 1 Jun 1890 in St. Peters Evangelical Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 21 May 1974 in Jordan's Nurs., Bridgman, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 24 May 1974 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.
- Frances married **Emil H. Siewert**, son of Ferdinand Siewert and Augusta Ruthsatz, on 6 Nov 1909 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Emil was born in 1889 in Germany. He died in 1952/1953. He was buried in Lincoln Charter Township Cemetery, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.
- 59 F vi. **Martha Anna Emma Knuth** was born on 4 Mar 1892 in Hollywood Rd., Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was baptized on 28 May 1892. She died on 28 May 1892 in Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Spring Run

Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 60 F vii. **Wilhelmina "Minnie" Henrietta Fredricka Knuth** was born on 11 May 1893 in Hollywood Rd., Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 17 Jan 1978 in Shoreham Nursing, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 20 Jan 1978 in Lincoln Charter Township Cemetery, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Wilhelmina married **Ernst W. "Ernie" Siewert**, son of Ferdinand Siewert and Augusta Ruthsatz, on 8 Dec 1921 in Three Oaks, Berrien Co., Michigan. Ernst was born on 22 Dec 1886 in Germany. He died on 6 Sep 1931 in State Hospital, Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., Michigan. He was buried in Lincoln Charter Township Cemetery, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

18. **August R. Schultz** (Martin Christian August Schultz, Peter,) was born on 14 Sep 1863 in Rheinfeldern, Pommern, Germany. He died on 22 Jan 1949 in home, 921 Court, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 25 Jan 1949 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

August married **Paulina Quardokus** on 5 Nov 1884 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. The marriage ended in divorce. Paulina was born on 1 Jul 1861/1862 in Schowitz, , Pommern, Germany. She died on 11 Jun 1944. She was buried in Lakeview (formerly St. Joseph City) Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had the following children.

- 61 F i. **Martha Wilhelmina Auguste Schultz** was born on 16 Jan 1885 in Lincoln Township, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was christened in Mar. She died on 6 Feb 1968 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.
- Martha married **Albert H. Mischke**. Albert was born in Apr 1879 in Russia. He died on 26 May 1953 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.
- 62 M ii. **Herman August Paul Schultz** was born on 14 May 1886. He was christened on 30 May 1886 in St. Peters Evangelical Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 30 May 1889. He was buried on 2 Jun 1889.
- 63 F iii. **Nelly Maria Bertha Schulz** was born on 2 Jul 1887. She was christened on 3 Aug 1887 in St. Peters Evangelical Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 3 Aug 1887.
- 64 F iv. **Pauline Emilie Caroline Schultz** was born on 3 Nov 1888 in St. Joseph, , Berrien Co., Michigan. She was christened on 5 Nov 1888 in St. Peters Evangelical Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 27 May 1889.
- 65 F v. **Matie Lydia Henriette Schultz** was born on 2 May 1890 in Michigan. She was christened on 2 Jun 1890 in St. Peters Evangelical Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 24 Mar 1965. She was buried in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.
- Matie married **Adolph Krieger** about 1920. Adolph was born in 1883 in Russia. He died in 1934. He was buried in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.
- 66 F vi. **Carrie Schultz** was born on 23 Dec 1893 in Lake Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 11 May 1978 in home, Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Carrie married **Tracy Wagner**. They had no children. Tracy was born on 14 Sep 1887 in Michigan. He died on 25 Jan 1963 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 28 Jan 1963 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 67 F vii. **Minnie Schultz** was born on 3 Jan 1896. She died on 28 Aug 1970. She was buried in Lakeview (formerly St. Joseph City) Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Minnie never married.

- 68 F viii. **Alma H. Schultz** was born on 28 Jun 1897 in Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 29 May 1982 in home, B.Sprgs./Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 1 Jun 1982 in Lakeview (formerly St. Joseph City) Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Alma never married.

- 69 F ix. **Emma L. Schultz** was born on 27 Jun 1902. She died on 3 Oct 1991.

Emma married **Arthur H. Carlton** on 27 Sep 1932 in St. Peter Lutheran Church parsonage, Mishawaka, St. Joseph Co., Indiana. The marriage ended in divorce. Arthur was born on 27 Oct 1897. He died.

August also married **Paulina Wilhelmina Emilie Clemens**, daughter of August Clemens and Amelia, in Apr 1920. Paulina was born on 30 Jan 1867 in Fredericksburg, Germany. She died on 18 Feb 1956 in Twelve Corners, Benton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 21 Feb 1956 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had no children.

21. **Herman Carl Paul Schultz** (Martin Christian August Schultz, Peter,) was born on 5 Apr 1868 in Reinfeld, Ks. Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. He died on 13 Jan 1953 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 15 Jan 1953 in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Herman married **Anna Adolphine Friederike Hoge**, daughter of Carl Hoge and Clara Tilde, on 10 Oct 1894 in Trinity Lutheran Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Anna was born on 10 Mar 1874 in Chicago, Cook Co., Illinois. She died on 6 Jan 1959 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 9 Jan 1959 in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had the following children.

- 70 F i. **Clara Henriette Auguste Schultz** was born on 11 Apr 1895 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was christened on 5 May 1895 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 5 Feb 1967 in Bridgman/Baroda, Lake Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 7 Feb 1967 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Clara married **Herman W. Pintcke**, son of Herman Pintcke and Bertha Boelke, on 2 Jun 1917 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. Herman was born on 16 Aug 1893 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 13 Oct 1947 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 15 Oct 1947 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 71 F ii. **Ella Lena Henriette Schultz** was born on 17 Oct 1896 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was christened on 8 Nov 1896 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 8 Aug 1978 in Memorial Hospital, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 11 Aug 1978 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Ella married **Porter Merton Kempton**, son of Edward Kempton and Dell

Spaulding, on 21 Nov 1920 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. Porter was born on 6 Jun 1900 in Buchanan, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 1 Oct 1984 in hospital, Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 3 Oct 1984 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

72 iii. **(name unknown) Schultz** died in (infant).

73 F iv. **Agnes Martha Otilie Schultz** was born on 1 Mar 1900 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was christened on 15 Apr 1900 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 4 Nov 1986 in Mercy-Memorial Hospital, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Agnes married **Rudolph L. Spitzke**, son of Spitzke and Lausman, on 10 Apr 1921 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. Rudolph was born on 11 Dec 1893 in Poland. He died on 23 Apr 1966 in Mercy Hospital, Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.

74 F v. **Mabel Hertha Schultz** was born on 8 Feb 1903 in Bridgman, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 20 Aug 1989 in Mercy-Memorial Hospital, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 22 Aug 1989 in North Shore Memory Gardens, Hagar Shores, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Mabel married **Frederick August "Fred" Kolberg "Fred"**, son of Otto Ferdinand Paul Kolberg and Ella Truhn (1874-, on 7 Apr 1923 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. Fred was born on 15 Jul 1894 in Lincoln Township, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 28 Jan 1978 in his yard, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in North Shore Memory Gardens, Hagar Shores, Berrien Co., Michigan.

75 M vi. **Martin August Herman Schultz** was born on 6 Jan 1906 in Bridgman, Lake Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 30 Dec 1965 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 3 Jan 1966 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Martin married **Eleanor Clara Abele**, daughter of John G. Abele and Nora Matthews, on 17 Nov 1928 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. Eleanor was born on 18 Feb 1909 in Buchanan, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was christened on 11 Jan 1931. She died on 4 Sep 1973 in Memorial Hospital, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

76 M vii. **Harry William T. Schultz** was born on 14 Sep 1907 in Baroda/Bridgman, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 29 Jan 1978 in Tampa, Florida. He was buried on 3 Feb 1978 in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Harry married **Rose Bertha Hora**, daughter of Alexander Hora and Rose Gast, on 4 Jun 1932 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. Rose was born on 28 Apr 1912 in Chicago, Cook Co., Illinois. She died on 22 May 2010 in Lakeland Continuing Care Center, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 26 May 2010 in Ruggles Cem., Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.


77 M viii. **Nelson Louis Carl Schultz** was born on 18 Oct 1910 in Buchanan, Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was baptized on 13 Nov 1910. He died on 13 Mar 1994 in his home, 11938 Coveney Road, Buchanan, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 16 Mar 1994 in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Nelson married **Martha Sophia Nitz**, daughter of Carl Nitz and Ernestine Till, on 14 Sep 1935 in St. John's Luth., Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. Martha was born on 6 Feb 1911 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 13 Mar 2009 in Lakeland

Regional Medical Center, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 17 Mar 2009 in Ruggles Cem., Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 78 M ix. **Arnold H. Schultz** was born on 21 Dec 1913 in Buchanan, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 14 Jan 1915 in Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.

22. **Hulda Marie Schulz** (Martin Christian August Schultz, Peter,) was born on 12 Feb 1871 in Reinfeld, Ks. Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. She died on 1 Apr 1936 in home, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. 

Hulda married **William Friedrich Ferdinand Tollas**, son of Albert Tollas and Albertina Reischke "Tina", on 2 Mar 1895 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. William was born on 9 Jan 1872 in Gross Tuchen, Kreis Bütow, Pommern, Germany. He was baptized on 28 Jan 1872 in Gross Tuchen, Kreis Bütow, Pommern. He died on 10 Apr 1929 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. 

They had the following children.

- 79 F i. **Elsa Elisa Emma Tollas** was born on 26 Feb 1896 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was baptized on 2 Mar 1896 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 6 Aug 1896. She was buried in Lakeview (formerly St. Joseph City) Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.
- 80 M ii. **Herbert Albert "Herb" Tollas** was born on 28 Aug 1898 in Vine St., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was baptized in Zion Evan. Ch., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 19 Aug 1991 in nursing home, Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 22 Aug 1991 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Herbert married **Hertha Bertha Caroline Nimt**, daughter of John Karl Nimt and Augusta Johanna Klohs, on 3 Dec 1921 in Zion Evan. Ch., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Hertha was born on 1 Mar 1896 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 27 Jul 1957 in nursing home, Bridgman, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 31 Jul 1957 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Herbert also married **Frieda Mutz**, daughter of Bernard Mutz and Helene Kuchenbacker, in Feb 1958 in Sawyer, Berrien Co., Michigan. Frieda was born on 12 Jan 1906 in Pommern, Germany. She died on 24 Sep 1988 in home, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 28 Sep 1988 in Lincoln Charter Township Cemetery, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 81 M iii. **Henry Emil "Hank" Tollas** was born on 11 Aug 1900 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was christened on 12 Aug 1900 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 1 Nov 1974 in Kenosha Mem.Hosp, Kenosha, Wisconsin. He was buried on 4 Nov 1974 in Kenosha, Wisconsin.

Henry married **Mona Strefling**, daughter of Charles Strefling and Emma Kugler, on 12 Mar 1939 in Friedens Luth.Ch, Kenosha, Wisconsin. Mona was born on 25 Dec 1911 in Racine, Racine Co., Wisconsin. She died on 12 Oct 2007 in Kenosha, Kenosha Co., Wisconsin.

- 82 M iv. **Charles "Charly" Paul Emil "Charly" Tollas** was born on 9 May 1902 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was christened on 22 Jun 1902 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 6 Feb 1988 in his home, Broad Street, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 9 Feb 1988 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Charly married **Grace** in 1950/1959. They had no children. The marriage ended in divorce. Grace died.

- 83 M v. **Alfred Ewald Richard Tollas** was born on 26 Mar 1904 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was christened on 14 May 1904 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 24 Aug 1976 in Englewood, Colorado. He was buried on 28 Aug 1976 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Alfred married **Lena Mae Barker**, daughter of Arthur Barker, on 23 May 1931 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Lena was born on 29 Sep 1907 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 21 Oct 1990 in hospital, Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 24 Oct 1990 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 84 F vi. **Agnes Edith Bertha Tollas** was born on 8 May 1906 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 29 Sep 1985 in Pawating Hosp., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 2 Oct 1985 in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Agnes married **August George Landeck**, son of Jacob Landeck and Christine, on 30 Oct 1943 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. August was born on 20 Jul 1893 in Chicago, Cook Co., Illinois. He died on 20 Nov 1967 in Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 85 F vii. **Marguerite Bertha/Martha Tollas** was born on 5 Jun 1908 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 28 Dec 1996 in Lakeland Care Center, Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 86 F viii. **Gladys Minnie Albertina Tollas** was born on 25 May 1910 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 5 Sep 1987 in Borgess Med. Ctr, Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., Michigan. She was buried on 9 Sep 1987 in Rose Hill Cem., Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Gladys married **George Michael Smith**, son of Elmer Smith and Alta Belle Michael, on 15 Aug 1939 in their own home, Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan. George was born on 19 Dec 1913 in Hinchman, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 28 Jun 1989 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Rose Hill Cem., Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 87 F ix. **Dorothy Mae Tollas** was born on 11 Jan 1913 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 5 Aug 2012 in Lakeland Regional Medical Center, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 9 Aug 2012 in Mission Hills Memorial Gardens, Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Dorothy married **Walter Jacob "Pappy" Schmidt**, son of Otto Schmidt and Emma Milneck, on 16 Jul 1939 in Zion Evan. Ch., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Walter was born on 20 Nov 1910 in Scottdale, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 4 Jun 1999 in his home, Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

23. **Bertha Johanna Wilhelmine Schulz** (Martin Christian August Schultz, Peter,) was born on 30 Apr 1873 in Reinfeld, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. She was baptized on 7 May 1873 in Alt Colziglow, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. She died on 15 Dec 1918 in at home, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 18 Dec 1918 in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.

Bertha married **Herman August Krause**, son of Carl Gottlieb Krause and Minnie H. Schulz, on 31

Aug 1895 in Trinity Lutheran Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Herman was born on 12 Jun 1870 in Schildberg, Kreis Schlochau, West Preussen, Germany. He was baptized on 3 Jul 1870 in Elsenau, Kreis Schlochau, West Preussen, Germany. He died on 21 Mar 1942 in his home, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 24 Mar 1942 in Spring Run Cem., Scottsdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had the following children.

- 88 F i. **Elsie Emma Krause** was born on 21 Oct 1897 in parents' home, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was baptized on 19 Dec 1897 in St. Peters Evangelical Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 24 Mar 1980 in Healthwin Hosp., South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Indiana. She was buried on 28 Mar 1980 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Elsie married **Forrest Eldoris Brown**, son of Oscar Franklin Brown and Emma LuElla Parrish, on 11 Feb 1925 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Forrest was born on 27 Feb 1894 in Baroda, Lake Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was baptized on 10 Nov 1939 in Zion Evan. Ch., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 19 May 1949 in Mercy Hospital, Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 23 May 1949 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 89 M ii. **Stanley Louis Krause** was born on 7 Sep 1901 in parents' home, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was baptized on 6 Nov 1901 in parents' home, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 20 Sep 1966 in Mt. Ayr hospital, Mt. Ayr, Ringgold Co., Iowa. He was buried on 23 Sep 1966 in Rose Hill Cem., Blockton, Taylor Co., Iowa.

Stanley married **Ruby Glelan Wharton**, daughter of Frank William Wharton and Effie Maude Brown, on 10 Mar 1929 in parsonage next door to St. Peter's Evangelical Church (417. W. LaSalle Ave.), South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Indiana. Ruby was born on 16 Mar 1905 in Wilson Twp., Gentry Co., Missouri. She was baptized in Jul 1927 in Holly, Michigan. She died on 26 Jul 1989 in Mexico, Audrain Co., Missouri. She was buried on 28 Jul 1989 in Rose Hill Cem., Blockton, Taylor Co., Iowa.

24. **Henry Friedrich Carl Schultz** (Martin Christian August Schultz, Peter,) was born on 2 Jun 1875 in Gaffert, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. He was christened on 11 Jun 1875 in Budow, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. He died on 25 Feb 1925 in home- 823 Price, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Henry married **Edith Louise "Ede" Tilly**, daughter of Julius Tilly and Henrietta Radde, on 18 Nov 1899 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Edith was born on 22 Aug 1875 in Pommern, Germany. She was christened on 5 Sep 1875 in Budow, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. She died on 11 Feb 1962 in home- 823 Price, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had the following children.

- 90 F i. **Frances Henrietta "Fran" Schultz** was born on 24 Sep 1900 in parents' home, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 9 Dec 2000 in Lakeland Regional Medical Center, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 13 Dec 2000 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Frances never married.

- 91 F ii. **Henrietta Minnie "Hattie" Schultz** was born on 1 Jan 1904 in parents' home, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 27 Jul 1951 in home - 823 Price, St.

Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 30 Jul 1951 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 92 M iii. **Clarence August "Mike" Schultz** was born on 14 Sep 1908 in parents' home, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 28 Apr 1984 in home-3021 Wash., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 1 May 1984 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Clarence married **Mildred Lorraine "Millie" Briney "Millie"**, daughter of Adam L. Briney and Minnie Palmer, on 20 Jun 1936 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Millie was born on 2 Jun 1914 in Coloma, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 8 Jan 2013 in Caretel Inns of Lakeland, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 14 Jan 2013 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 93 M iv. **Lawrence Henry "Fat" Schultz** was born on 14 Jun 1914 in parents' home, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 9 Jun 1953 in Memorial Hospital, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Lawrence married **Kathryn Kalamy**, daughter of Joseph Kalamy and Julia Olson, on 6 May 1943 in Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan. Kathryn was born on 27 May 1920 in South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Indiana. She died on 26 Feb 2005 in Lakeland Regional Medical Center, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 94 F v. **Marguerite Mildred Schultz** was born on 29 Oct 1915 in parents' home, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died in Sep 1938 in St. Joseph Sanit, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Marguerite never married.

- 95 F vi. **Alice Kathryn Schultz** was born on 30 Oct 1917 in home - 823 Price, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 29 Oct 1970 in Memorial Hospital, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Alice married **Donald Frank Briney**, son of Adam L. Briney and Minnie Palmer, on 15 Sep 1940 in Zion Evan. Ch., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Donald was born on 5 Dec 1915 in Coloma, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 6 Jan 2014 in Lakeland Regional Medical Center, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 13 Jan 2014 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 96 M vii. **Henry Charles "Hank" Schultz** was born on 1 Dec 1919 in parents' home, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 2 Nov 1980 in Memorial Hospital, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 4 Nov 1980 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Henry married **Betty Jane See**, daughter of Delos See and Ethel Sutherland, on 20 Apr 1948 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Betty was born on 24 Feb 1921 in Spinks Corners, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 24 Jan 2006 in her home, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 28 Jan 2006 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

25. **Emma Louise Franziska Schulz** (Martin Christian August Schultz, Peter,) was born on 14 Oct 1877 in Gaffert, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. She was baptized on 4 Nov 1877 in Budow?, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. She died on 22 Oct 1963 in her daughter's, Norwich, New York. She was buried on 26 Oct 1963 in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Emma married **Theodore John "Ted/Tad" Krause "Ted and Tad"**, son of Carl Gottlieb Krause and Minnie H. Schulz, on 28 Oct 1899 in St. Peters Evangelical Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Ted and Tad was born on 26 Aug 1873 in Schildberg, Kreis Schlochau, West Preussen, Germany. He was baptized on 28 Sep 1873 in Elsenau, Kreis Schlochau, West Preussen, Germany. He died on 26 May 1943 in his home, Berrien Township, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had the following children.

- 97 M i. **Arthur Herman "Art" Krause** was born on 22 May 1901 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 8 Jul 1951 in Mercy Hospital, Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 10 Jul 1951 in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Arthur married **Fannie M. Goldsmith**, daughter of Morton Goldsmith and Mabel (m2: Thompson) Lamb, on 25 Feb 1943 in Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan. Fannie was born on 18 Jun 1916 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., Michigan. She died on 1 Oct 1992 in at home, Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 98 M ii. **Charles Martin "Charlie" "Charlie" Krause** was born on 20 Feb 1903 in Sodus Township, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 7 Jan 1966 in his home, Berrien Township, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 10 Jan 1966 in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Charlie married **Kathryn Augusta Shouder**, daughter of Carl August Shouder and Anna Friederike Trockenbrod, on 31 Dec 1933 in South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Indiana. They had no children. Kathryn was born on 14 Jul 1904 in Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 26 Nov 1997 in her home 5344 Long Lake Road, Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 29 Nov 1997 in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 99 F iii. **Edna Gladys Krause** was born on 1 Dec 1904 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 20 Jul 1988 in Mattix Center for Long Term Care at Berrien General Hospital, Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 23 Jul 1988 in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Edna married **Edward Frank Toney**, son of Frank Sanford Toney and Dora Geidemon, on 24 Jun 1931 in her parents' home, Berrien Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. They had no children. Edward was born on 28 Feb 1896 in Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 11 Dec 1985 in Berrien General Hosp., Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 13 Dec 1985 in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 100 F iv. **Martha Minnie Krause** was born on 27 Nov 1907 in Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 15 Nov 2000 in Woodland Terrace, Bridgman, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 18 Nov 2000 in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Martha married **Walter E. Milligan** on 18 Nov 1931 in South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Indiana. They had no children. Walter was born on 15 Jul 1889 in Bethlehem Twp., Coshocton Co., Ohio. He died on 27 Nov 1935 in Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 30 Nov 1935 in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Martha also married **William N. "Bill" Rice**, son of Edward Rice and Nina Brown, on 5 Feb 1938 in South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Indiana. They had no children. William was born on 6 Sep 1903 in Dowagiac, Cass Co., Michigan. He died on 7 Mar 1978 in Venice, Florida. He was buried on 11 Mar 1978 in Silverbrook Cem.,

Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 101 M v. **Alden Franklin "Ted and Bud" Krause** was born on 3 May 1910 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 19 Oct 1962 in US Highway 21, 21 miles north, Little Falls, Minnesota. He was buried on 23 Oct 1962 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Alden married **Mabel Elizabeth Bradshaw**, daughter of Thomas Bradshaw and Ellen Goring, on 21 Oct 1939 in his parents', Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan. Mabel was born on 3 May 1912 in Rosssburn, Manitoba, Canada. She died on 19 Oct 1962 in US Highway 21, 21 miles north, Little Falls, Minnesota. She was buried on 23 Oct 1962 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 102 M vi. **Chester William "Chet" Krause** was born on 9 Mar 1915 in Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was baptized on 18 Apr 1915 in St. Peters Evangelical Church, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 19 Dec 2007 in his home at 401 North Bluff St., Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., MI. He was buried in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Chester married **Thelma Mae Cameron**, daughter of Carl Frank Cameron and Ethel Rhoda Higgins, on 24 Aug 1947 in Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan. Thelma was born on 11 Oct 1923 in Kremmling, Colorado. She died on 16 Oct 2000 in Lakeland Regional Medical Center, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 21 Oct 2000 in Silverbrook Cem., Niles, Berrien Co., Michigan.

27. **Martha Minna "Marty" Schultz** (Martin Christian August Schultz, Peter,) was born on 31 May 1883 in Gaffert, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. She was baptized in Budow, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. She died on 2 Jan 1962 in hospital, Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 4 Jan 1962 in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Martha married **William Gottlieb "Will" Tietz**, son of William Tietz and Wilhelmina Heyn, on 8 Apr 1917 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. William was born on 10 Aug 1873 in Michigan. He died on 24 Dec 1924 in Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda, Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had the following children.

- 103 M i. **(unnamed) Tietz** was born in 1917/1925 in Michigan. He died in 1917/1925.

30. **Theodor Krause**¹ (Regina Schultz, Christian (poss. son) Schultz,) was born on 13 Sep 1853 in Gross Volz, Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern, WPR. He died in 1935 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern.

Theodor married¹ **Hulda Marutz**¹, daughter of Michael Marutz and Charlotte Lawrenz, on 7 Mar 1884 in Ponickel, Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. Hulda was born on 30 Mar 1862 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. She died on 12 Oct 1942 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern.

They had the following children.

- 104 M i. **Albert August Krause**¹ was born on 12 Feb 1885 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died on 23 Feb 1929 in Germany.

Albert married¹ **Minna Luise Teifke**¹. Minna died.

- 105 M ii. **Paul Reinhold Krause**¹ was born on 25 Feb 1886 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died in Germany.

Paul married^{1,2} **Caroline Schmidt**¹ on 4 Jul 1913. Caroline died.

Paul also married^{1,2} **Herta Steingrueber**¹ on 25 Jun 1916. Herta died.

- 106 M iii. **Robert Theodor Krause**¹ was born on 26 Jun 1887 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died on 1 Mar 1970 in Radebeul, Germany.
Robert married^{1,2} **Matilda Gersonde**¹ on 7 Nov 1919. Matilda died.
- 107 M iv. **Willy Leopold Krause**¹ was born on 29 Aug 1889 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died on 12 Sep 1889 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern.
- 108 M v. **Emil Carl Krause**¹ was born on 20 Sep 1890 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died² on 11 Jul 1972 in Bad Kissingen (near Wurzburg), Germany.
Emil married¹ **Dau Teifke**¹. Dau died.
- 109 M vi. **Franz Willi Krause**¹ was born on 10 Apr 1892 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died on 19 Jun 1968 in Marschacht, Harburg, Niedersachsen, Germany.
- 110 F vii. **Margarete "Grete" "Grete" Krause**^{1,2} was born on 18 Mar 1894 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. She died on 3 Mar 1986 in Krefeld, Nordrhein-Westfalen, Germany.
Grete married¹ **Willi Malschuetzky**¹. Willi died.
- 111 F viii. **Martha Krause**¹ was born on 22 May 1895 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. She died on 10 Jun 1981 in Leipzig, Sachsen, Germany.
Martha married^{1,2} **Paul Ludwig Rudolph Gersonde**^{1,2} on 7 Nov 1919 in Ponickel, Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. Paul died.
- 112 M ix. **Max Ernst Krause**¹ was born on 2 Sep 1896 in Zettin, Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died on 4 Sep 1982 in Buchanan, Berrien Co., MI. He was buried in Riverview Cemetery, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., MI.
Max married¹ **Marie Zordel**¹, daughter of Karl Zordel and Adeleine Pauline Ernestine Kutschke, on 14 Jan 1928 in St Joseph, Berrien, Michigan, USA. Marie was born³ on 4 Nov 1901 in Warbelow, Kr. Stolp, Pommern, Germany. She died⁴ on 4 Nov 1974 in St Joseph, Berrien, Michigan, USA.
- 113 F x. **Ella Krause**¹ was born on 14 Dec 1897 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. She died on 17 Nov 1972 in Halle an der Saale, Halle, Sachsen-Anhalt, Germany.
Ella married¹ ? **Gantzkow**¹.
- 114 F xi. **Frieda Emma Krause**¹ was born on 7 Jan 1901 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. She died on 16 Jul 1973 in Schoenburg, Germany.
Frieda married^{1,2} **Richard Leopold Lewitzke**^{1,2} on 4 Dec 1936 in Viartlum, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. Richard was born² on 19 Oct 1908 in Nippoglense, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. He died.
- 115 xii. **(unnamed) Krause**¹ was born on 27 May 1905 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. (unnamed) died on 27 May 1905 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern.
- 116 M xiii. **Walter Erich Krause**¹ was born on 7 Jul 1907 in Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kreis

Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died on 20 May 1942 in Festung Domitz.

Walter married^{1,2} **Luise Wilhelmine Grotum**¹ on 30 Dec 1938 in Germany. Luise died.

31. **August Freidrich Krause**¹ (Regina Schultz, Christian (poss. son) Schultz,) was born on 2 Nov 1855 in Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died.

August married¹ **Marie Therese Luise Kieseler**^{1,2} on 26 Nov 1886 in Germany. Marie was born² on 19 May 1861 in Baerwalde, Pommern, Germany. She died.

They had the following children.

- 117 M i. **Karl Hermann August Kiesler**² was born² on 25 May 1880 in Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern. He died.
- 118 M ii. **Walter Robert Krause**² was born² in 1894 in Barnow, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. He died² in 1962 in Bad Doberan, Germany.

32. **Amalie Wilhelmine Krause**¹ (Regina Schultz, Christian (poss. son) Schultz,) was born on 20 Dec 1857 in Gross Volz, Kr. Rummelsburg, Pommern, WPR. She died on 24 Aug 1949 in Polen.

Amalie married¹ **Carl Wilhelm Freidrich Schroeder**¹ on 24 Feb 1888 in Germany. Carl was born on 8 Feb 1860 in Germany. He died on 31 Jul 1915.

They had the following children.

- 119 F i. **Maria Luisa Schroeder**¹ was born on 27 Nov 1888 in Benerhusen, Germany. She died on 15 Dec 1888 in Benerhusen, Germany.
- 120 M ii. **Wilhelm Karl Friedrich Schroeder**¹ was born on 28 Dec 1889 in Benerhusen, Germany. He died on 8 Jan 1890 in Benerhusen, Germany.
- 121 M iii. **Willi Friedrich Karl Schroeder**^{1,2} was born on 11 Feb 1891 in Benerhusen, Germany. He died on 19 Feb 1891 in Benerhusen, Germany.
- 122 F iv. **Margarethe Emma Schroeder**¹ was born on 23 Jan 1892 in Benerhusen, Germany. She died on 3 Feb 1892 in Benerhusen, Germany.
- 123 F v. **Anna Schroeder**¹ was born on 9 Jan 1893 in Polen. She died on 22 May 1977 in Trassem, Trier-Saarburg, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany.
- 124 M vi. **Ewald Schroeder**¹ was born² on 9 Mar 1895 in Germany. He died² in WWI.
- 125 M vii. **Otto Schroeder**¹ was born on 8 Jul 1897 in Polen. He died on 30 Mar 1986 in Saarburg, Trier-Saarburg, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany.
- 126 M viii. **Carl Schroeder**¹ was born on 27 Oct 1898 in Polen. He died on 30 Sep 1899 in Polen.
- 127 F ix. **Elfriede Schroeder**¹ was born on 10 Aug 1900 in Polen. She died on 12 May 1901 in Polen.

36. **Friedrick "Fritz" William Julius Lieder**² (Wilhelmina "Mina" Albertine Schulz, Joachim (poss. related),) was born on 22 Feb 1859 in Pommern, Prussia/Germany. He died in 1928 in Faribault, Rice County, MN.

Friedrick married² **Carolina Olson**². Carolina was born on 20 Jan 1865 in Norway. She died on 9 Apr 1898 in Morristown, Rice County, MN.

Friedrick and Carolina had the following children.

- 128 F i. **Agnes Alma Annette Lieder**² was born on 23 Sep 1895 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 24 May 1985 in Jordan, MN: Spirit Hill Cemetery.
- Agnes married² **Emil August Friedrich Schwichtenberg**² on 9 Oct 1914 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Emil was born on 5 Apr 1892 in Morristown Township, Rice County, MN. He died on 16 Dec 1970 in Rochester, MN: Spirit Hill Cemetery, Jordan, MN.
- 129 F ii. **Elsa Augusta Lieder**² was born on 8 Nov 1897 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died.
- Elsa married² **Otto Frederick Heyer**².
40. **Carl "Charlie" Schulz**² (Hermann Dietrich, Joachim (poss. related),) was born on 16 Feb 1867 in Treblin, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Prussia/ Germany. He died on 5 Aug 1943 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN: No. Morristown, MN.
- Carl married² **Auguste Liebreuz**² in 1886 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Auguste was born on 8 Sep 1863 in Brandenburg, Prussia/ Germany. She died on 1 Nov 1937 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN: No. Morristown, MN.
- They had the following children.
- 130 F i. **Franciska "Nancy" Schulz**² was born on 21 Apr 1888 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN. She died on 1 Apr 1975 in Faribault, MN: Maple Lawn Cemetery.
- Franciska married² **Hermann Pommeranz**² on 17 Jun 1909 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Hermann was born on 31 Oct 1883 in Germany. He died on 25 Jun 1949 in Faribault, MN: Maple Lawn Cemetery.
- 131 M ii. **Emil Wilhelm Schulz**² was born on 14 May 1889 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN. He died on 4 Feb 1982 in Morristown, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.
- Emil married² **Anna Dusbabek**² about 1918 in Rice County, MN. Anna was born on 6 Jun 1888 in Rice County, MN. She died on 5 Apr 1982 in Morristown, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.
- 132 F iii. **Louisa Wilhelmine Schulz**² was born on 10 Nov 1890 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN. She died on 26 Aug 1956 in Faribault, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.
- Louisa married² **Wilhelm H. Schmidtke**² about 1910 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Wilhelm was born on 6 Jun 1888 in Morristown Township, Rice Co., MN. He died on 7 Jun 1950 in Morristown Township, Rice Co., MN: Concordia Cemetery, No. Morristown, MN.
- 133 F iv. **Emma Augusta Schulz**² was born on 1 Apr 1892 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 22 Nov 1960 in Faribault, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.
- Emma married² **Fred Hermel**² about 1908 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Fred was born on 11 Mar 1884 in Rice County, MN. He died on 19 Sep 1961 in Newbury, ND: Newbury Cemetery.
- 134 M v. **Arthur Hermann Carl Schultz**² was born on 4 Apr 1901 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN. He died on 6 Sep 1979 in St. Paul, MN: Concordia Cemetery, No. Morristown, MN.

Arthur married² **Alma Marie Zoske**² on 8 Jun 1922 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Alma was born on 23 Feb 1902 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN. She died on 25 Nov 1972 in St. Paul, MN: Concordia Cemetery, No. Morristown, MN.

41. **Frank Schultz**² (Hermann Dietrich, Joachim (poss. related),) was born on 8 Sep 1868 in Treblin, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern Germany. He died on 14 May 1948 in Daughter's Home, Fairmont, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.

Frank married² **Emelia Hamel**² on 31 Dec 1895 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Emelia was born in 1878 in Micalsdorf, Austria. She died in 1945.

They had the following children.

- 135 M i. **Wilhelm "Bill" Franz Hermann Schultz**² was born on 30 Mar 1899 in Waterville, MN. He died on 1 Sep 1983 in St. Paul, MN: Elmhurst Cemetery.

Wilhelm married² **Dora Wegner**² on 10 Aug 1922 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Dora was born on 13 Apr 1903 in Morristown Township, Rice Co., MN. She died on 20 Jan 1983 in St. Paul, MN: Elmhurst Cemetery.

- 136 M ii. **Walter Carl Louis Schulz**² was born on 5 Jul 1901 in Morristown Township, Rice Co., MN. He died on 15 Nov 1974 in Waterville, MN: Sakatah Cemetery.

Walter married² **Ida Haase**² on 28 Nov 1928 in Trinity Lutheran Church, Waterville, MN. Ida was born on 15 Sep 1906 in LeSueur County, MN. She died on 19 Sep 1970 in Waterville, MN: Sakatah Cemetery.

- 137 M iii. **Leo Paul Albert Schulz**² was born on 19 Jan 1903 in Morristown Township, Rice Co., MN. He died on 31 Oct 1985 in Morristown, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.

Leo married² **Dorothy Lok**² on 21 Jun 1927 in Trinity Lutheran Church, Faribault, MN. Dorothy was born on 30 Jun 1905 in Richland Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 26 Sep 1991 in Morristown, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.

- 138 F iv. **Gertrude Bertha Anna Schultz**² was born on 4 Aug 1904 in Morristown Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 24 Mar 2001 in Home of Daughter: Oak Park, IL. She was buried on 30 Mar 2001 in Lakeside Cemetery, Fairmont, MN.

Gertrude married² **Rev. Otto Franz Ferdinand Krause**² on 19 Jun 1928 in Trinity Lutheran Church, Waterville, MN. Rev. was born on 6 May 1901 in Morristown Township, Rice County, MN. He died on 29 Nov 1976 in Fairmont, MN: Lakeside Cemetery.

- 139 F v. **Edna Louise Emilie Schulz**² was born on 24 Mar 1909 in Morristown Township, Rice Co., MN. She died on 4 May 1909 in Morristown Township, Rice Co., MN.

- 140 F vi. **Hildegard Erna Emma Schulz**² was born on 13 Oct 1910 in Morristown Township, Rice Co., MN. She died on 28 Dec 1910 in Morristown Township, Rice Co., MN.

- 141 M vii. **Rudolph Emil Richard Schulz**² was born on 24 Aug 1913 in Morristown Township, Rice Co., MN. He died on 9 Nov 1988 in Racine, WI: Forest Hill Cemetery, Oak Creek, WI.

Rudolph married² **Leona Schmidt**² on 24 Nov 1938 in Niagra, ND.

42. **Minna Schulz**² (Hermann Dietrich, Joachim (poss. related),) was born in 1873 in Treblin, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany.

Minna married² **August Gleve**².

They had the following children.

- 142 F i. **Alice Gleve**².

45. **Pauline Alvina Schulz**² (Hermann Dietrich, Joachim (poss. related),) was born on 27 May 1883 in Treblin, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. She died on 20 Aug 1969 in Faribault, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.

Pauline married² **Carl Glende**² in Apr 1900 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Carl was born on 16 Nov 1874 in Gross Crien, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. He died on 7 Jan 1941 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.

They had the following children.

- 143 M i. **Eberhardt Paul Glende**² was born on 30 Jun 1901 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. He died on 16 Jan 1988 in Faribault, MN: Maple Lawn Cemetery.

Eberhardt married² **Lydia Ella Preuss**² on 25 Apr 1925 in Waterville, MN. Lydia was born on 3 Mar 1907.

- 144 F ii. **Elsie Glende**² was born on 3 Mar 1903 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 30 May 1963 in Faribault, MN: Maple Lawn Cemetery.

Elsie married² **Edwin Smuda**² in Jun 1921 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Edwin was born on 14 Feb 1902 in Rice County, MN. He died on 24 Jan 1960 in Faribault, MN: Maple Lawn Cemetery.

- 145 F iii. **Gertrude Glende**² was born on 30 Sep 1905 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 13 Oct 1990 in Northfield, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.

Gertrude married² **Erich "Ed" Velzke**² on 26 Aug 1926 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Erich was born on 14 May 1902 in Morristown Township, Rice County, MN. He died on 24 Aug 1985 in Faribault, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.

- 146 F iv. **Louise Glende**² was born on 26 Feb 1908 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN.

Louise married² **Herman Lorenz**² on 3 Sep 1931 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Herman was born on 8 May 1904 in Montevideo, MN. He died on 6 May 1994 in LeSueur County, MN.

- 147 F v. **Erna Glende**² was born on 31 Jul 1909 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 28 Apr 1997 in Faribault, MN: Maple Lawn Cemetery.

Erna married² **Arthur A. Preuss**² on 28 Jun 1932 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Arthur was born on 20 May 1909 in Montevideo, MN. He died on 18 Sep 1998 in Faribault, MN: Maple Lawn Cemetery.

- 148 M vi. **Arthur Glende**² was born on 20 May 1912 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN.

Arthur married² **Ruth Lorenz**² on 2 Aug 1938 in St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Waterville, MN.

- 149 F vii. **Clara Glende**² was born on 30 Apr 1915 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 5 Oct 1981.
- Clara married² **Herman Krupp**² on 18 Oct 1936 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN.
- 150 F viii. **Lillian Esther Glende**² was born on 1 Nov 1924 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN.
- Lillian married² **Orlon Wildberg**² on 5 Jun 1948 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Orlon was born on 27 Jul 1925.
- 151 M ix. **Ronald Glende**² was born on 5 Apr 1927 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. He died on 18 Nov 1957 in Rice County, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.
- 152 M x. **Donald Glende**² was born on 5 Apr 1927 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN.
- Donald married² **Joan Glende**² on 15 Oct 1955 in Rice County, MN.
46. **Anna Friederike Schulz**² (Hermann Dietrich, Joachim (poss. related),) was born on 20 Aug 1884 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 30 Sep 1965 in Faribault, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.
- Anna married² **Paul Glende Sr.**² on 26 Sep 1902 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, MN. Paul was born on 31 Jan 1883 in Gross Crien, Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany. He died on 15 Nov 1918 in Shieldsville Township, Rice Co., MN: Concordia Cemetery, No. Morristown, MN.
- They had the following children.
- 153 M i. **Paul Carl Glende Jr.**² was born on 7 Apr 1905 in St. Paul, MN. He died on 1 Aug 1986 in Faribault, MN: Oak Ridge Cemetery.
- Paul married² **Anna Wilke**² on 30 May 1952 in Faribault, MN. Anna was born on 9 Mar 1912 in Claremont, MN. She died on 2 Feb 1999 in Faribault, MN: Oak Ridge Cemetery.
- 154 M ii. **George Julius Carl Glende**² was born on 15 Nov 1906 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. He died on 10 Feb 1996 in Faribault, MN.
- George married² **Leona May Thielbar**² on 10 Oct 1956 in Peace Lutheran Church, Faribault, MN. Leona was born on 16 Feb 1915.
- 155 M iii. **Erwin (Ervin) Albert Friedrich Glende**² was born on 21 Oct 1908 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. He died on 26 Jun 1989 in Faribault, MN: Meadow Ridge Cemetery.
- Erwin married² **Velma Emma Lena Bauer**² on 14 Oct 1933 in St. John's Evangelical Church, Wheeling Township, Rice County, MN. Velma was born on 3 May 1914 in Wheeling Township, Rice County, MN.
- 156 F iv. **Edna Auguste Emilie Glende**² was born on 18 Mar 1910 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 14 Feb 1984 in Faribault, MN.
- Edna married² **George C. Walderon**² on 19 Dec 1931 in Faribault, MN. George was born on 9 Sep 1905 in Faribault, MN. He died on 15 Sep 1990 in Faribault, MN.
- 157 F v. **Alma Anna Glende**² was born on 1 Jun 1911 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died in Jun 2006 in Phoenix, Maricopa Co., Arizona. She was

buried in Meadow Ridge Cemetery, Faribault, MN.

Alma married² **Victor William Bauer**² on 6 Oct 1927 in Faribault, MN. Victor was born on 23 Mar 1903 in Morristown Township, Rice County, MN. He died on 11 Feb 1979 in Phoenix, Maricopa Co., Arizona. He was buried in Meadow Ridge Cemetery, Faribault, MN.

- 158 M vi. **Arnold Emil Paul Glende**² was born on 19 Feb 1913 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. He died on 6 Apr 1985 in Rochester, MN: Meadow Ridge Cemetery, Faribault, MN.

Arnold married² **Minnie Hannah Elvina Bauer**² on 21 Sep 1935 in St. John's Evangelical Church, Wheeling Township, Rice County, MN. Minnie was born on 30 Nov 1916 in Rice County, MN.

- 159 F vii. **Erna Glende**² was born on 4 Nov 1914 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN.

Erna married² **Sam Fiebiger**² in Faribault, MN. Sam was born on 29 Aug 1910 in Faribault, MN. He died on 14 Aug 1975 in Albert Lea, MN: Meadow Ridge Cemetery, Faribault, MN.

Erna also married² **Ralph Le Meieux**².

- 160 F viii. **Hilda Glende**² was born on 31 Mar 1916 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. She died on 1 Jun 2002 in Infinia at Faribault Care Center, Faribault, MN: Maple Lawn Cemetery.

Hilda married² **Harry Warmington**² on 30 Apr 1932 in St. Paul, MN. Harry was born on 14 Jun 1911 in Spokane, WA. He died on 8 Aug 1980 in Faribault, MN.

- 161 M ix. **Emil Glende**² was born on 8 Nov 1918 in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. He died on 2 Apr 1986 in Cayoucos, CA.

Emil married² **Connie Buscovick**². Connie was born on 22 Oct 1919. She died on 9 Mar 1972 in Owatonna, MN.

Emil also married² **Patricia Glende**².

Anna also married² **Otto Spitzack**² after 1920. Otto was born on 16 Mar 1888. He died on 29 Mar 1963 in Faibault, MN: Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.

49. **Frances Henriette Friederike Prillwitz** (Auguste "Justine" Wilhelmine Friederike Melchert, Henriette (poss. dau.) Schulz,) was born on 11 May 1859 in Strussow, Kreis Bütow, Pomerania. She was christened on 29 May 1859 in Borntuchen, Kreis Bütow, Pomerania. She died on 10 Nov 1920 in Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 14 Nov 1920 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Frances married **Englehart "Fred" Frederick Bartz**, son of Albert Bartz and Louise Reichke, on 3 Sep 1884 in St Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Englehart was born on 29 Oct 1861 in Pottack Muehle, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. He died on 21 Dec 1940 in Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 24 Dec 1940 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had the following children.

- 162 M i. **Henry Frank Bartz** was born on 13 Oct 1885 in Lincoln Township, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 27 Jul 1965 in Lake Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 30 Jul 1965 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Henry married **Adelia Viola Heyn** on 28 Oct 1908 in St Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Adelia was born on 23 Sep 1889 in Lincoln Township, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 4 Feb 1965 in Lake Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 8 Feb 1965 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

163 M ii. **Edward Bartz** was born on 27 Apr 1887 in Stevensville, , Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 2 Jul 1900 in Lincoln Twp., , Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 3 Jul 1900 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

164 F iii. **Lilly Bartz** was born on 6 May 1889 in Stevensville, , Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 14 Jul 1900 in Lincoln Twp., , Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 15 Jul 1900 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

165 M iv. **Clarence William Bartz** was born on 25 Nov 1892 in Lincoln Twp., , Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 2 Aug 1940 in Lincoln Twp., , Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 5 Aug 1940 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Clarence married **Olive Anne Freitag** on 4 Jun 1919 in St Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Olive was born on 14 Jun 1891 in St Joseph, Berrien Co., , Michigan. She died on 17 Oct 1973 in Tupelo, , Mississippi. She was buried on 20 Oct 1973 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

166 F v. **Esther Rose Bartz** was born on 8 Jan 1895 in Stevensville, , Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 10 Feb 1970 in Benton Harbor, , Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 12 Feb 1970 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Esther married **Adam George Reimer**, son of Charles Reimer and Millie, on 3 Sep 1914 in St Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Adam was born on 18 Jun 1883 in Stevensville, , Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 4 Nov 1974 in St. Joseph, , Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 6 Nov 1974 in Stevensville Cem, Stevensville, Berrien Co., Michigan.

167 M vi. **Fred Nelson Bartz** was born on 29 Nov 1896 in Lincoln Township, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 22 Dec 1944 in Mishawaka, St. Joseph Co., Indiana. He was buried on 24 Dec 1944 in Oakridge Cem, Goshen, Elkhart Co, Indiana.

Fred married **Violet Gertrude Cornell** on 25 Mar 1920 in St Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Violet was born on 29 Jan 1901 in Washington Island, Door Co., Wisconsin. She died on 11 Nov 2003 in Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Florida. She was buried in Ashes dropped into Gulf of Mexico.

Fred also married **Gretchen Romaine Rudy** in 1925. Gretchen was born on 25 Jul 1888 in Goshen, Elkhart Co., Indiana. She died on 13 Jan 1972 in South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Indiana.

168 M vii. **Alfred Rolland Bartz** was born on 22 Jul 1901 in Lincoln Township, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 29 Oct 1971 in Vista, , , California. He was buried on 2 Nov 1971 in {c. Vista, CA}.

Alfred married **Martha Bertha Minikel** on 14 Feb 1924 in St Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Martha was born on 14 Feb 1906 in St. Joseph, , Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 17 Aug 1981 in Vista, , , California.

50. **Theodore Carl Prillwitz** (Auguste "Justine" Wilhelmine Friederike Melchert, Henriette (poss. dau.) Schulz,) was born in 1863. He died in 1925.

Theodore married **Anna Stella Reinhardt**. Anna was born about 1868. She died in 1928.

Theodore and Anna had the following children.

- 169 F i. **Della Ethel Prillwitz** was born on 29 Jan 1912 in Sodus Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 21 Dec 1994 in Berrien Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 23 Dec 1994 in Mount Pleasant Cem., Sodus Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Della married **John Leo Timmreck**, son of Frederick Gustav "Fred" Timmreck and Louise "Lizzie/Libbie?" Reischke, on 3 Nov 1934 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. John was born on 14 Apr 1912 in Benton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 7 Sep 1995 in Berrien General Hosp., Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 9 Sep 1995 in Mount Pleasant Cem., Sodus Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 170 M ii. **Benjamin Prillwitz** died.

Benjamin married **Martha Bittner**. Martha was born on 8 Aug 1893 in Sodus Township, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 29 May 1987 in Berrien General Hosp., Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan.

51. **Emma Emilie Prillwitz** (Auguste "Justine" Wilhelmine Friederike Melchert, Henriette (poss. dau.) Schulz,) was born on 3 Sep 1866 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 4 Aug 1933 in North Dakota.

Emma married **Robert Bartz**, son of Albert Bartz and Louise Reischke, on 31 Jul 1890 in St Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Robert was born on 17 Jun 1863 in Pottack Muehle, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Germany. He died on 25 Aug 1950 in North Dakota.

They had the following children.

- 171 M i. **Chester Bernard Bartz** was born on 3 Jun 1891 in Graceville, , , Minnesota. He died on 22 Oct 1949 in , , Pierce Co., North Dakota.

Chester married **Ella Mosal** on 23 Nov 1915 in {Martin, ND}. Ella was born on 21 Mar 1895 in Bridgewater, , , South Dakota. She died on 10 Apr 1979 in Harvey, , , North Dakota.

- 172 M ii. **Benjamin Robert Bartz** was born on 28 Aug 1892 in Big Stone City, North Dakota. He died on 28 Apr 1968 in Williston, North Dakota.

Benjamin married **Blanche O. Gunderson** on 23 Jun 1940 in {Douglas, ND}. Blanche was born on 26 Mar 1905 in Glyndon, Minnesota. She died on 26 Jan 1996.

52. **Henry Ludwig Prillwitz** (Auguste "Justine" Wilhelmine Friederike Melchert, Henriette (poss. dau.) Schulz,) was born on 27 Sep 1868 in Benton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 27 Sep 1915 in Benton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 30 Sep 1915 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Henry married **Martha Marie Reischke**, daughter of Frederick "Fritz/Fred" J. Reischke and Ernestine "Tena" Bartz, on 6 Apr 1893 in courthouse, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Martha was born on 4 Oct 1872 in Pommern, Germany. She died on 27 Aug 1963 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 30 Aug 1963 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had the following children.

- 173 F i. **Amanda Amelia Prillwitz** was born on 27 Feb 1894 in {Benton Twp?}, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 30 Mar 1919 in Sodus Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan. She

was buried on 1 Apr 1919 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Amanda married **Albert L. Wottrich** on 24 Nov 1914 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Albert was born on 25 Jan 1891 in {Maschke, Kreis Rovno, Volhynia}. He was christened on 9 Feb 1891 in {Tuchin (or Masc, Kreis Rovno, Volhynia)}. He died on 19 Jul 1978 in Chikaming Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 22 Jul 1978 in Riverside Cem, Chikaming Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 174 F ii. **Ella Martha Prillwitz** was born on 12 Aug 1895 in Nickerson Ave., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 26 Apr 1979 in hospital, Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 30 Apr 1979 in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.

Ella married **Herman John Glaske** on 15 Oct 1919 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Herman was born on 2 Mar 1885 in Germany. He died on 19 Mar 1982 in hospital, Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 22 Mar 1982 in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 175 M iii. **Arthur Henry Prillwitz** was born on 14 Jan 1897 in Fairplain, Berrien Co., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 22 May 1988 in hospital, Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 24 May 1988 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Arthur married **Martha Bertha Piedt** on 6 Apr 1921 in Clay St. Baptist, Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Martha was born on 26 Jul 1898 in {Germantown Twp, ND}. She died on 2 Dec 1985 in Berrien Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 5 Dec 1985 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 176 M iv. **Alfred Willits Prillwitz** was born on 23 Dec 1898 in Union Pier, , Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 12 Jan 1982 in hospital, Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 15 Jan 1982 in Mission HillsMem, Sumnerville, Cass Co., Michigan.

Alfred married **Olga P. Achterberg** on 8 May 1924 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Olga was born on 2 Sep 1902 in {ND}. She died on 24 Oct 1979 in Berrien Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 26 Oct 1979 in Mission HillsMem, Sumnerville, Cass Co., Michigan.

- 177 M v. **Henry Julius Prillwitz** was born on 13 Oct 1900 in Union Pier, New Buffalo Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 31 Aug 2001 in Shangri-La Homes, Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried in cremated.

Henry married **Edna Alvia Borchert** on 9 Feb 1926 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Edna was born on 16 Oct 1902 in {Saron, Alberta, Canada}. She died on 28 Nov 1967 in Oronoko Twp., , Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried in Mt Hope Cremator, Chicago, Cook Co., Illinois.

- 178 F vi. **Ruth Esther Prillwitz** was born on 13 Oct 1902 in New Buffalo Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 11 Feb 1965 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 13 Feb 1965 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Ruth married **Raymond Paul Nickles** on 15 Aug 1923 in Sodus Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan. Raymond was born on 21 Aug 1899 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 28 Feb 1996 in Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 4 Mar 1996 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co.,

Michigan.

- 179 M vii. **Charles F./T. Prillwitz** was born on 26 Mar 1905 in {New Buffalo Twp, Berrien Co., MI}.

Charles married **Norma I. Biastock** on 1 Oct 1924 in , , Berrien Co., Michigan. The marriage ended in divorce. Norma was born on 20 Oct 1906 in {MI}.

Charles also married **Violet N. Meek** in , , , Texas. The marriage ended in divorce. Violet was born on 15 Jul 1919.

Charles also married **Iris G. Burns** in Visalia? CA. The marriage ended in divorce. Iris was born on 31 May 1911.

- 180 M viii. **John Elmer Prillwitz** was born on 14 Nov 1907 in Benton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 3 May 1987 in Oronoko Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 6 May 1987 in Riverview Cem., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan.

John married **Lydia Feige** on 9 Jun 1940 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Lydia was born on 2 Sep 1913 in {Alexandrowa(?), Kreis Luzk(?), Volhynia(?)}

- 181 M ix. **Richard Dick Prillwitz** was born on 4 Sep 1909 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 7 Nov 1991 in Berrien General Hosp., Berrien Center, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 11 Nov 1991 in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.

Richard married **Katherine K. Kemper** on 25 Oct 1936 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Katherine was born on 13 Oct 1902 in {Lansing, MI}. She died on 1 Jan 1982 in St Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 4 Jan 1982 in Spring Run Cem., Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan.

53. **Julius Daniel Prillwitz** (Auguste "Justine" Wilhelmine Friederike Melchert, Henriette (poss. dau.) Schulz,) was born on 28 Dec 1872 in Benton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 1 Mar 1956 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 5 Mar 1956 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Julius married **Emma Margaret "Jenny" Reischke**, daughter of Frederich "Fritz/Fred" J. Reischke and Ernestine "Tena" Bartz, on 26 Jul 1895 in courthouse, St. Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. Emma was born on 18 May 1876 in Pommern, Germany. She died on 6 Nov 1966 in Nickerson Ave., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 9 Nov 1966 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

They had the following children.

- 182 F i. **Olive Emma Prillwitz** was born on 1 Aug 1896 in Timmreck home, Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. She died on 29 Feb 1992 in Jordan's Nursing Home, Bridgman, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 3 Mar 1992 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Olive married **John Emil Piedt**, son of John Piedt and Marie Leitner, on 11 Oct 1916 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. John was born on 19 Nov 1894 in Fesenden, North Dakota. He died on 1 Jan 1965 in his home, Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 4 Jan 1965 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 183 M ii. **Frank B. Prillwitz** was born on 6 Dec 1897 in New Buffalo Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 27 May 1957 in Silver Creek Twp, Cass Co, Michigan. He was buried on 30 May 1957 in Coldwell Cem, Eau Claire, Pipestone Twp, Berrien Co..

Frank married **Jeannette Violet Meier** on 5 May 1922 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Jeannette was born on 30 Jan 1896 in {Racine, WI}. She died on 13 Jul 1973 in Berrien Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 16 Jul 1973 in Coldwell Cem, Eau Claire, Pipestone Twp, Berrien Co..

- 184 M iii. **Carl Julius Prillwitz** was born on 10 Mar 1901 in {New Buffalo Twp, Berrien Co., MI}. He died on 8 Oct 1973 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 10 Oct 1973 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Carl married **Catherine Augusta Vance** on 7 Sep 1920 in South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Indiana. Catherine was born on 31 Mar 1901 in {St Joseph, Berrien Co., MI}. She died on 10 Apr 1975 in Bainbridge Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 12 Apr 1975 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 185 M iv. **Roy Prillwitz** was born on 27 Mar 1903 in {New Buffalo Twp, Berrien Co., MI}. He died on 1 Oct 1903 in New Buffalo Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 2 Oct 1903 in Lakeside Cem, Chikaming Twp, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 186 M v. **Leo Daniel Prillwitz** was born on 21 Sep 1906 in Union Pier, New Buffalo Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died on 29 May 1987 in St. Joseph, , Berrien Co., Michigan. He was buried on 2 Jun 1987 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Leo married **Mabel Irene Benson** on 27 Oct 1936 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Mabel was born on 26 Aug 1911 in {Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., MI}. She died on 26 May 1987 in St Joseph, Berrien Co., Michigan. She was buried on 28 May 1987 in Crystal Springs Cem., Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan.

- 187 M vi. **Raymond James "James" "James" Prillwitz** was born on 2 Feb 1909 in Benton Twp., Berrien Co., Michigan. He died in 1999.

James married **Lucille Phillips** on 7 May 1937 in Benton Harbor, Berrien Co., Michigan. Lucille was born on 18 Aug 1915 in Madras, Oregon. She died on 5 Dec 2010 in White Oaks Assisted Living, Lawton, Michigan. She was buried on 8 Dec 2010 in Keeler Cem., Keeler Twp., Van Buren Co., Michigan.

Appendix A - Notes



1. Schulz

Re: Schulz in Peest Date: 11/11/2013 4:41:19 A.M. US Eastern Standard Time
From: kuritz.golkojce@googlemail.com
<mailto:kuritz.golkojce@googlemail.com>

Dear Mrs. Schroeder,

thank you for your Mail. Unfortunately I cant help you. The secon wife of my Graetgrandfather Albert Heinrich Prillwitz was born in Peest. Here Name was Emilie. She was born Peest 22. January 1872 and died Zollbrück around 1932. Thats all, what i know about Schulz-family in Peest. I search also more informations about the Schulz-family in Peest, about Emilys parants and grandparents.

Best Greetings

Henry Kuritz

Reibolldschachtring 8

01705 Freital

Germany

2013/11/7 <Graberschr@aol.com <mailto:Graberschr@aol.com>>

Hello,

I was told that you are researching a Schulz family from Peest. I hope our families interconnect.

I am a descendant of **Martin Christian August Schulz** born 10 DEC 1831 in Peest. He **married Johanne Henriette Loraff** in NOV 1858 or 1859. They had 12 children before immigrating to Berrien County, Michigan, in 1885. All of their living children also immigrated to Berrien County, Michigan. Their children were born in Reinfeld bei Barnow, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, and after 1874 in Gaffert, Kreis Stolp.

Martin's death record says his father was Peter Schulz and mother was Charlotte Rawlon. I know no more about the parents.

Other Schulz's mentioned as godparents of Martin's children are:

Friedrich Schulz

Anna (Schulz) Voll

Even if you don't see any connection now, please keep my info and let me know what Schulz info you have for those living in Peest.

Thank you,

Cindy Schroeder

50500 Prestonwood Court

Granger, Indiana 46530-4963

graberschr@aol.com <mailto:graberschr@aol.com>

2. Peter Schulz

Name could be Reter. [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:guess WIFE:1

1. Berrien Co. MI deaths - his son Martin [6]

2S. Charlotte Rawlon

Rawlon is a typical name of the Pommern area - Slavic; or form of father's name. [2]

Last name may have been Rawlow or Ramlow, as these names were in St.

Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI, records assoc. with Knuth. [3]

"Ramelow" which would be a much more common name than Rawlon in Pomerania. [4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:guess HUSB:1

1. Berrien Co MI deaths - her son Martin [6]
2. A German man [319]
3. St. Peter's Evan. Church, St. Joseph, MI [290]
4. Margret Ott ott@schlawe.de <http://www.schlawe.de>
Webmaster <http://pommerscher-greif.de>
Mailingliste/Forum Schlawe <http://www.yahogroups.com/group/schloff>

5. Henriette (poss. dau.) Schulz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:guess HUSB:1

1. Gordon Schermer [5482]



6. Martin Christian August Schultz

Peest is now called Pieszcz (Koszalin, Poland). [CAS]
Schlawe is now Stawno (Koszalin, Poland). [CAS]
Koslien is now called Koszalin. [CAS]
Reinfeld by Barnow was later known as Reinfeld and is now Barnowiec (Strzelnica, Poland). [24;CAS]
Alt Kolziglow is now called Kolczyglowi (Poland). [CAS]
Rummelsburg is now Miastko. [CAS]
Gaffert, Kr. Stolp, is now Jawory (Bytow), Koszalin [CAS]

No records from Peest survived the war. The existing records start in 1874 and are civil records. [28]

No one ever heard that Martin had any brothers or sisters, although Emma Schultz, daughter of August, says her father used to say to her mother and the girls that Martin Schultz came from Berlin and that he had relatives in Frankfort. He may not have even been raised by his parents. [9,18] His son, Herman, said Martin did not have brothers or sisters; he may not even have been raised by his parents. [18]

He had no relatives - "Grandma found him hanging on a bush someplace." [18]

NOV 2005 - first found mention of a Schulz related -- from son Henry's baptism record. [CAS]

Nelson Schultz said his father, Herman, used to tell him that Grandpa Schultz was the manager of a brick making firm in Germany that was owned by the Bismarck of Germany. He would conduct tours of the firm with the Bismarck when he came to check on business. [15]

Martin's naturalization papers say he came in 1856. Is this just an error or could he have come before marrying and then returned to Germany? A Martin Schultz age 25 is on a passenger list from Hamburg to NY in March 1856. [10-11]

Ship Nurnberg arrived Baltimore 17 APR 1885 from Bremen, Germany [25]

#670	Schulz, Martin	53	Labourer, native of Germany
671	Henriette	(wife)	45
672	Herm.		16

673 Hulda 11
674 Martha 11 months

Occupation: brick maker [22]
brick factory in Germany [3,15-16,19]
mason [27]
retired in USA [3,16]

Residences: Germany [3,5,6,10,19]
Reinfeld 1873 [6]
Gaffert near Budow, Kr. Stolp, Pommern
1875-1881 [5,19]
with the Ewalds on Jakway Ave., Fairplain or
Benton Harbor [3]
near Berrien Center, MI 1885/6- [3]

Bought a farm and house on Pokagon Road (just east of
cemetery) on hill on north side. There are about 3 small houses on the
north side before this house. The house was only a couple of rooms. A
pine still stands (1974) on the east side of the house. There was a porch
on the one story part. They sold this to Herman Griechen and he added on
to it. It is a wooden house that was originally cream color. [3,14]

St. Joseph, MI [3,8]

614 Vine St. - near Silver Beach, abt. 1 1/2 blocks
s. of the railroad station just below the bluff,
facing the bluff [3,8]

Eyes:blue Complexion:fair Hair:dark brown -bald Build: abt. 5'5" med.
[27]

He was very calm and patient. [7]

He liked visiting with the older neighbors of the Vine Street
neighborhood. [27]

He would always be smoking his pipe. [3]

Suffered a long time with asthma. [27]

He rarely visited his children. They usually went to see him. [3]

Cause of death: acute bronchitis [2]

1899 Berrien County, MI, Directory [8]

Miss Emma Schultz, works Cooper Wells Co., res. 614 Vine

Martin Schultz and wife, res. 614 Vine

Paul Schultz, farmer, res. 614 Vine

1900 Census: 614 Vine St., St. Joseph Twp., Berrien Co., MI [23]

(all birthplaces except Minnie are Germany; immi. 1885)

207/220 Schultz, Martin DEC 1831 marr.41

Henrietta (wife) JAN 1840 marr.41;

mother of 12 - 8 living

Paul (son) OCT 1880 single; farm laborer

Martha (dau.) MAY 1883 single;

matter at hosiery factory

Knuth, Minnie (gd-dau.) MAY 1893 MI Germany Germany

"I remember hearing my mother tell that on the trip over in the boat she
and her father were very seasick and Grandpa would say to her - for this
we can thank our mother. So Grandma must have wanted to come to this
country and he didn't." [3]

The family came to the USA in 1884/5. [4,10,20] MAY 1884- MAR 1885+2mos
[21]

They first stayed with the Frederick J. Ewald family on Jakway Avenue (Benton Harbor) where Fairplain Avenue runs into it. [3]



Martin was very asthmatic and never worked in this country. He smoked a long stemmed dark colored pipe curved at the bottom - stem almost to his waist. He laid sort of propped up on a sort of day bed most of the time. He always kept a spittoon near him. He didn't chew - just had to cough and spit a lot. [3,16]

His and his wife's gravestone reads (translated from German) "Finally you have overcome many hard, difficult hours until in death your eyes have closed through heavenly song." [7]

German Resident is Dead [13]

Expired Yesterday at His Home on the Beach

Martin Schultz, an aged and respected German, died yesterday afternoon at his home on the beach. The deceased had been ill for some time and the advanced age of the man made recovery impossible. Besides a widow the deceased leaves four daughters and three sons, all of this city. The funeral will be held from the German Lutheran Church in this city at 1:30 Friday afternoon.

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:1-3,5-6,9,19,22,25(Schulz);7-10,12-16,20,23,26(Schultz);17-18
B:1-3,7,10,12,23,25-26;2(or 10 DEC 1831) BP:1-2,23,25
D:1-2,7,12-13;3(1905);26(JAN 1905) DP:2-3,13 BUR:1,3,7,13 F:2 M:2
WIFE:1,3,5-7,9,17-19,22-23,25-26 MD:23;?(NOV) MP:3 MEND:3
1. St. Peter's Evan. Church, St. Joseph, MI [290]
 2. Berrien Co. MI deaths - his [6,5420]
 3. Elsie Krause Brown
 4. 1910 Census: Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., MI (dau. Bertha Krause) [410.2]
 5. His daughter Emma's birth certificate
 6. His daughter Bertha's baptismal certificate
 7. His gravestone [318,431]
 8. Norton's Berrien Co. Directory for 1899 (res. over 17 yrs.) [329]
 9. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
 10. Berrien Co. MI - naturalizations (his) 8 DEC 1892 - sailed from Port Hamburg [sic] [1817]
 11. Germans to America Vol.10 and Hamburg Passenger Lists on microfilm [110]
 12. His memorial card [1822]
 13. New Palladium, St. Joseph, MI 24 JAN 1906 - Martin Schultz obituary [1822]
 14. Hattie Griechen Fender - told about remodeling, color, and the porch
 15. Nelson Schultz [1704]
 16. Herb Tollas [1820]
 17. Agnes Tollas Landeck
 18. Frances Schultz [352+]
 19. Civil births of his children in Gaffert & Dau. Pauline's marr. [354]
 20. Newspaper - his son Herman's obit
 21. Hulda's age, Bertha's age, + Henry's age
 22. Son Henry's baptism from Roland Blümer [5152]
- Pfarramt Budow, Geburtsregister, Kath. Pfarramt Budow, Nr. 67/1875."Geborne und Getaufte im Jahre 1875. pagina 197 Schulz. PfarrerNo. 67.Ort. GaffertVor= und Zuname, auch Stand des Vaters. Martin

Schulz, ZieglerVor= und Zuname der Mutter. Henriette Lohraff.Taufname des Kindes. Heinrich, Friedrich, CarlTag und Stunde der Geburt. Mittwoch den 2ten (zweiten) Juni Nachm. 1 UhrOb ehelich oder nichtehelich. ehelichTag der Taufe. Freitag den 11ten (elften) JuniName, Stand und Wohnort der Taufzeugen.1, Friedrich Schulz Ziegler in Crien2, Carl ... Ziegler in Kartkow.3, Frau Anna Voll geb. Schulz in Crien."

23. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI

24. Roland Blümer [5152]

25. Ship lists from Ancestry.com - Nurnberg arr. Baltimore APR 1885

26. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

27. Martha Schultz Tietz [218]

28. Margret Ott, Kreis Schlawe historian

6S. **Johanne Henrietta "Henrietta" Loraff**

Alt Kolziglow is now Kolczyglowy. [CAS]

Rummelsburg is now Miastko (Koszalin, Poland). [CAS]

Reinfeld by Barnow was later known as Reinfeld and is now Barnowiec. [18]

History of Reinfeld by Barnow [27]

Reinfeld was first mentioned in a letter written by the von Puttkamer family in 1527. The name Reinfeld was also mentioned as the land was being colonized. Around 1600 part of Reinfeld became a Freischulzenhof, a German culture and style village of primarily farming and related citizens. It was destroyed in the 30-year war of 1618-1648, and later was rebuilt.

At first, Reinfeld was connected with Barnow. Over time it became known as Reinfeld B, to indicate it was located by Barnow, to distinguish it from Reinfeld R (later known as Reinfeld - Hammer), located in southern Kreis Rummelsburg near the city of Rummelsburg. In 1685 Reinfeld had only 6 farmers. In 1719 there were 8 farmers, and that number remained through the 18th century.

In 1699, Henning Brand v Puttkamer of Barnow purchased Barnow and also a portion of Reinfeld B. His third son, Martin Anton, raised as a freeman, inherited the property in 1720. This Reinfeld B portion was inherited by his sister, who married Stephan Ludwig v Puttkamer.

She transferred this property to their youngest son Anton Ludwig in 1751, and in 1752 the latter also bought the rest of Reinfeld B that had belonged before to the Widow of Anton Christian v Massow, and which her two daughters, married to v Zastrow and v Coirep, inherited.

Here is how that evolved.

In 1749, the son of the first daughter, Ernst Christian v Zastrow, had exchanged their portion of Reinfeld B to Jacob Reinhold v Massow for a portion of Reinfeld R. In 1752, Anton Ludwig v Puttkamer bought this portion of Reinfeld B from Jacob Reinhold v Massow for 100 Reichsthalers. Anton now owned all of Reinfeld B. In 1757, it was sold to the Freischulzenhof for 270 Reichsthalers. In 1766, two desert farming areas, part of the Freischultzenhof, were transferred to the village of Poberow for compensation.

In 1798, Jacob Georg v Puttkamer bought all of Reinfeld B from the existing owner for 14,000 Reichsthalers. That was 52 times what the



Freischulzenhof had purchased it for in 1757. In 1819, Jacob left the estate to his oldest son, who was able to keep the property following major regulatory changes adopted on Oct 17, 1823. With these changes, guidelines were implemented on how villages were administered, and additional government support was made available. Provincial parliaments were established in Pommern, which were responsible for road construction, welfare systems for the poor, fire insurance, and other things. Reinfeld B was sold in 1839 to Luitgarde v Puttkamer geb v Glasenapp, mother of Johanna, who became the wife of Otto von Bismarck, the first Chancellor of Germany and, in 1871, the Fürst of Bismarck (Prince of Bismarck).

Following Luitgarde's death in 1863 in Reinfeld B, Johanna inherited it in 1866. On Oct 30, 1874, Fürst Herbert v Bismarck, the oldest son of Otto and Johanna, became the owner. On Jun 8, 1890 Herbert arranged to transfer it to his first son, yet to be born, Gottfried Graf v Bismarck, who was born in Berlin Mar 29, 1901. Gottfried was the Owner of Reinfeld B until 1945. He died in 1949.

Reinfeld B had 133 residents in 1812, 308 residents in 1871, and 330 residents in 1925. Today it has about 234 residents.

Church Book Alt. Kolziglow, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern [18]
Baptism Register 1840/2

Johanna Henrietta LOHRAFF

Born: 2 Jan 1840, Reinfeld, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern, Prussia

Baptized: 5 Jan, Alt. Kolziglow, Kreis Rummelsburg

Parents: Johann LOHRAFF (shepherd) and Charlotte REISCHKE

She had a cousin of sorts named Kupperson - one of her children married into Gus Knack's family. [16]

Eyes:blue Complexion:fair Hair:dark brown Build:thin to medium
(stocky)

Height: about 5'5" [3,24]

Religion: Lutheran [3]

St. Peter's Evan. Church - St. Joseph, MI [3,14]

She was very upright. [3,24]

She was a mother to many people. [3,24]

Cause of death: carcinomia stomach [2-3,24]

In Germany she had a very good friend in Mrs. Bismarck. Mrs. Bismarck often would visit Henrietta in her home. Henrietta's daughter, Emma, remembered that Mrs. Bismarck had a coachman who drove a handsome carriage drawn by white horses. She would arrive and depart this way. [3,10-13,15]

Carl Greiffendorf was a "coachman" for the von Puttkammer family. Carl Greiffendorf (born 1825), was the brother of Wilhelmine Greiffendorf Gast. It is not known if this is the coachman who drove Mrs. Bismarck to Henrietta's home though. [26]

She always had a large (2'x3') full body picture of the Bismarck hanging in their home until WWI when it was impounded by the government. It was a full length picture of him in color. [13]

Johanna von Puttkamer was born Reinfeld on 11 APR 1824. She married Bismarck on 28 JUN 1847 in Alt Kolziglow. Johanna died on 27 November 1894 in Varzin. [23]

She raised her granddaughter, Minnie Knuth. A daughter Minna Schultz [sic] is named in her probate - this must be Minnie Knuth. [3,9]

She had a birthday on New Year's Day and all her children who were able to come always came to help her celebrate. She would really have a houseful on that day. No one was especially invited, but everybody who was able to come would come so her little house almost burst at the seams at times. Gifts were always brought to her on her birthday. This is how she got so many of her pretty dishes, some of which Marty shared with Elsie. [3]

The 4th of July was another day every relative who was in town would come to the house to eat. Kids were going in and out of the house all day long. It took the whole next day to get the flies out of the house. [3]

Henrietta had a couple of bushel of amber canning jars that her daughter, Martha, later smashed and buried in her yard in Baroda. [8]

Henrietta took Minnie to raise when Pauline died in childbirth. Martha was ten years old and was jealous of Minnie. Many times Martha would blame things on Minnie and Henrietta would punish Minnie. [16]

Carl Knuth had his eye on Marty Schultz (later married Will Tietz) after his wife Pauline (Marty's sister) died. He wanted to marry Marty, but Henrietta really put her foot down and told him "NO" he had enough kids - to go marry someone his own age. Also Henrietta didn't approve of Marty marrying Will Tietz. She was very much against it because he was a heavy drinker and "boozer." She was very much against Marty marrying anyone and insisted she stay home with her and take care of her. (Note Henrietta's death date and Marty and Will's marriage date.) [4]

She only had one tooth when she was older. It was a wide tooth on the side between two stubs. [3]

All the children had blue eyes except Marty who had green eyes. [3]

Many German people stayed with Martin and Henrietta when first arriving in St. Joseph from Germany. The Schulz's lived very close to the train station in St. Joseph in a very small house. All of that area is now vacation/beach homes as it is right off the beach of Lake Michigan. The house is about a block and a half south of the railroad station just below the bluff and facing the bluff. [8]

Aged Woman Died This Afternoon [14]

Mrs. Henrietta Schultz, who has been gradually failing for the past eight months, died this afternoon at 1:30 at her home on Vine street, at the age of 75 years. Death was due to old age.

Mrs. Schultz came to this city 32 years ago from her native country, Germany, where she was born January 1, 1840.

There are surviving her three sons, Henry Schultz of Court street and August and Herman of Baroda, four daughters, Mrs. Huldah Tollas of this city, Mrs. Bertha Krause and Mrs. Peter [sic] Krause of Scottdale, and Miss Martha Schultz and a grand-daughter, Minnie Knuth, both of whom reside at the family home on Vine street. She also has a brother, Carl Loraff, residing in South Dakota.

Mrs. Schultz was a member of St. Peter's Evangelical church.

Mrs. Schultz Buried This Afternoon [14]

Preceded by brief prayer services at the family residence on Vine street, the funeral of the late Mrs. Henrietta Schultz was held from St. Peter's Evangelical church at 2 o'clock this afternoon.

The Ladies' Aid society of which Mrs. Schultz was an active member, attended in a body and sang "The Rest of the Soul at Home," and a choir made up of Misses Tillie Schrage, Helen Buehler, Louise Fechner and Lydia Tollas, and Messrs. August Biastock, Ferdinand Streich, Arthur Haase, William Meschke and Edward Archut, sang "Longing For the Heavenly Home" and "At Home."

Messrs. Fred, Henry and Herman Kasischke, Charles Taubie and Fred and Albert Bartz acted as pallbearers. The burial took place in the city cemetery.

Card of Thanks. [14]

We wish to thank the friends and neighbors for their kindness during the sickness and death of our mother. We also thank the Ladies' Aid society of St. Peter's Evangelical church.

Miss Martha Schultz,
Miss Minnie Knuth,
Mr. and Mrs. Herman Krause,
Mr. and Mrs. Theodore Krause,
Mr. and Mrs. William Tollas,
Mr. and Mrs. August Schultz,
Mr. and Mrs. Herman Schultz,
Mr. and Mrs. Henry Schultz.

1910 Census: 614 Vine St., St. Joseph, Berrien Co., MI [20]

(all birthplaces Germany except Minnie)

8/9 Schultz, Henrietta	70	widow	mother of 12 - 8 living
Paul (son)	29	single	Hauling? - own team
Martha (dau.)	26	single	Knitter - knitting factory
Knuth, Minnie (granddau.)	16	single	MI Germany Germany Knitter - knitting factory

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3,18;25(Johanne Henriette Lohraff)
NICKNAME:2-3,9,5,15,17,22(Loraff);6,17(Lohraff);7,14,16,19-20;
21(Henriette)
B:1-3,7,14,19-22;18,25(2 JAN 1840)
BP:1-2,14,19-21;18,25(Reinfeld, Kr. Rummelsburg)
BAP:18 D:1-3,7,9[sic],14,22 DP:2-3,14 BUR:1-3,7,14
SIBL(Carl&Fred):3 F:2,18,25 M:2,18,25
HUSB:1-3,5-7,15-17,19-22 MD:19;?(NOV) MP:3 MEND:2-3,20

1. St. Peter's Evan. Church, St. Joseph, MI [290]
2. Berrien Co. MI deaths - hers [6,5419]
3. Elsie Krause Brown [352,1875+]
4. Told to Faye Krause Stone by Rose and Bertha Hirsch [1778]
Rose and Bertha heard Henrietta Lohraff Schultz tell this to their mother Alwine.
5. Birth certificate of her daughter Emma
6. Baptismal certificate of her daughter Bertha
7. Her gravestone [318,431]
8. Fern Brown Graber

9. Berrien Co. MI probates - hers (Death May 1914) [1818]
10. Nelson Schultz
11. Edna Krause Toney
12. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1819]
13. Herb Tollas [1820]
14. Newspaper - her obits, etc. [1822]
15. Emma L. Schultz [1724+]
16. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755+]
17. Civil birth recs of her children in Gaffert [3554]
18. Roland Blümer [5152]

Pfarramt Altkolziglow, Geburtsregister, Archiv Stettin, Nr. 2/1840.

Church Book Alt. Kolziglow, Kreis Rummelsburg, Pommern Baptism Register 1840/2 [5422]

19. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI
20. 1910 Census: Berrien Co. MI
21. Ship lists from Ancestry.com - Nurnberg arr. Baltimore APR 1885
22. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
23. wikipedia
24. Martha Schultz Tietz [218]
25. Johanne Henriette Lohraff baptism record [5442]
26. Kevin Knuth [5153]
27. Stephen R. Miller [5482]

7. Friedrich (prob. son) Schulz

Occupation: brickmaker in Crien, Germany [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:guess

1. Roland Blümer [5152]

Pfarramt Budow, Geburtsregister, Kath. Pfarramt Budow, Nr. 67/1875. "Geborne und Getaufte im Jahre 1875. pagina 197 Schulz. PfarrerNo. 67.Ort. GaffertVor= und Zuname, auch Stand des Vaters. Martin Schulz, ZieglerVor= und Zuname der Mutter. Henriette Lohraff.Taufname des Kindes. Heinrich, Friedrich, CarlTag und Stunde der Geburt. Mittwoch den 2ten (zweiten) Juni Nachm. 1 UhrOb ehelich oder nichtehelich. ehelichTag der Taufe. Freitag den 11ten (elften) JuniName, Stand und Wohnort der Taufzeugen.1, Friedrich Schulz Ziegler in Crien 2, Carl ... Ziegler in Kartkow. 3, Frau Anna Voll geb. Schulz in Crien."

8. Anna (prob. dau.) Schulz

Probably not her ?? - from familysearch.org

Anna Luise Schulz married to Christian Voll
children baptized in Gorss Duebsow, Pommern:

1. Bertha Therese 3 SEP 1848
2. Pauline Wilhelmine 15 SEP 1850
3. Auguste Maria 29 AUG 1852

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:guess HUSB:1

1. Roland Blümer [5152]

Pfarramt Budow, Geburtsregister, Kath. Pfarramt Budow, Nr. 67/1875. "Geborne und Getaufte im Jahre 1875. pagina 197 Schulz.

PfarrerNo. 67.Ort. GaffertVor= und Zuname, auch Stand des Vaters. Martin Schulz, ZieglerVor= und Zuname der Mutter. Henriette Lohraff.Taufname des Kindes. Heinrich, Friedrich, CarlTag und Stunde der Geburt. Mittwoch den 2ten (zweiten) Juni Nachm. 1 UhrOb ehelich oder nichtehelich. ehelichTag der Taufe. Freitag den 11ten (elften) JuniName, Stand und Wohnort der Taufzeugen.1, Friedrich Schulz Ziegler in Crien 2, Carl ... Ziegler in Kartkow.3, Frau Anna Voll geb. Schulz in Crien."

9S. Leopold (poss. son) Krause

This Branch-One-B of the Krause name were from Viartlum, Zettin Parish, Kr. Rummelsburg which is 30-35 miles north and east of the Schlochau area where Branch-One-A Krause were located prior to coming to America in 1884. DNA testing has shown that these two branches descend from a common ancestor - but at least a couple of generations before Leopold and Christian.

http://members.shaw.ca/arnie-krause/map_segment.htm
KrauseBranch-One-B location map [5187- Arnie Krause]

An email received from Daniel Frederick Krause on 17 May 2005 stated the following for the time that Branch-One-B Krause had been in Kr.

Rummelsburg:

"Inge Krause Douthitt had mentioned about 300 years that she knew of for sure. She said the farm/land had been in the family that long. I believe they were in the area much longer before becoming landowners, but have nothing to prove it yet. So probably 300 years is a better number for now. One of my deceased relatives mentioned the 600 year figure, but when she died, her husband tossed all her genealogy records, pictures, history.. everything. He didn't see the value in keeping it, and we didn't get to him in time.

This is why I am trying to find land records, census, tax records, whatever from that area that would show land ownership or at least they were major farmers under whatever noble was in charge."

11S. Emilie\Amelia Louise Schwichtenberg

AMELIA (1841-1927)

Amelia, as known by her family, was the third known child of Johann and Wilhelmine Schwichtenberg, born in Pommern Germany, emigrating to the North Morristown, MN farming area with her husband, Hermann Dietrich Schulz, and family. Amelia was listed as Emilie on the BRAUNSCHWEIG ship list. Hermann and Amelia (Emilie) and their six children, Carl (17), Franz (16), Minna (11), Ludwig (6), Bertha (3), Pauline (11 months), arrived in Baltimore, MD on April 17, 1884 from Bremen, Germany aboard the Braunschweig Ship. Their names are spelled as listed above in the Germans to America Genealogy Books which contain all the ships and passengers of Germans emigrating to America. The Germans to America book notes their province of origin as Prussia; Prussia was united with Germany at that time. Benno Block, a genealogist living in Germany, sent Jane Teschke a note in 2008 that he found the birth record of Bertha, the daughter of Hermann & Emilie/Amelia (Schwichtenberg) Schulz, born in Wussowke, Kreis Rummelsburg, a very small farm settlement between Treblin and Treten. Hermann Schulz is listed as a Klein Pachter, meaning he rented a small farm.

They were concerned and prayed for the safety and health of all the family on the long trip over the ocean. They dreaded the thought of

being buried in the ocean if death should occur as noted by Lillian Glende Wildberg, their granddaughter. Amelia and family followed her brother, Frank and family, who emigrated to America in 1881 to also avoid the drafting of their sons in the Prussian Army. Amelia's brothers, Ferdinand and Albert Schwichtenberg, and families also emigrated to the North Morristown area together in 1886; and her sister, Julia Schwichtenberg Bittrich emigrated in 1892.

Hermann and Amelia Schulz homesteaded a farm in Shieldsville Township, three miles northwest of Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, the area, where their sons, Carl and Frank, also farmed. Great-great-granddaughter Linda Schultz Strub, also great-granddaughter of Carl and Auguste Schulz recorded information about life on the farm they homesteaded: "They settled in Rice County on a small acreage which they homesteaded (1884). It was said that gypsies became a constant problem because of their sudden appearances and of perhaps the rumors and rituals which circulated throughout the small farming community. As there was no apparent problem with over-population, the small farming communities managed annual contests and get-togethers where various talents and arts could be displayed and famous stories and or "whoppers" soon found their origins. Life in America seemed much like that in Pommern, Germany were Hermann and Amelia Schulz and family were considered peasants or field hands while in the employ of a wealthy farmer. Coming to America and to Rice County really wasn't a new experience but rather a great adventure and perhaps even a step forward in society."

Their marriage was blessed with seven children, with six children born in Pommern, Germany and the seventh child, Anna, born in Shieldsville Township:

Carl.....(1867-1943).....	married Auguste Liebreuz
1886.....	2 sons and 3 daughters
Frank.....(1868-1948).....	married Emelia Hamele
1895.....	4 sons and 3 daughters
Minna.....(1873-?married August
Gleve.....1 son and 1 daughter
Ludwig.....(1878-?	
Bertha.....(1881-?	
Pauline.....(1883-1969).....	married Carl Glende
1900.....	4 sons and 6 daughters
Anna.....1884-1965).....	married Paul Glende, Sr.
1902.....	5 sons and 4 daughters
	married Otto Spitzack

There is little known information about Minna, Bertha, and Ludwig Schulz. Minna is reported to have married August Gleve, and we do know from a post card that her daughter, Alice, took the picture of Minna on the post card. We also have been given information by Susan Mecredy that her mother, Lillian Wildberg, remembers that Minna lived in St. Paul with her husband and family, one son and one daughter, where they operated a truck garden. Later on they moved to California. Bertha went to the Twin Cities area to be trained as a seamstress, but nothing further is known at this time. Ludwig is reported to have possibly died from diphtheria at a young age.

But Hermann and Amelia's youngest children, Pauline and Anna, married brothers, Carl and Paul Glende, Sr., sons of August and Elbertina Seils Glende who emigrated from Gr.(oss) Krien (Grossegreen), Kreis Stolp, Pommern Germany, which was 24 km from Stolp, Pommern. According to Helmut Kunefke, a current German Genealogist who has researched Kreis Stolp and Kreis Rummelsburg, there were many Schulz and Schwichtenberg names in that area. Today this area is northern Poland. In Minnesota the Schulz family homesteaded a farm three miles northwest of Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown, and the Glende family chose a site two miles west of the Schulz homestead.

Memories of the household included their father, Hermann, giving the farm animals special food treats for Christmas, a custom he practiced. Their Christian home celebrated God's presence each morning with devotions before breakfast. The Greatest Treasure, God's Word, was not lost in their household.

Hermann died at age 76 in 1912 from stomach cancer, and Amelia died at age 85 in 1927, with interment at Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN.

Family Information about Hermann & Amelia Schwichtenberg Schulz taken from North Morristown Trinity Lutheran Church Records and Family Information

12. Franz Melchert

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 BP:1 D:1 DP:1 BUR:1 F:1 M:1
WIFE:1 MD:1 MP:1

1. Gordon Schermer [5482] - see for more detail

12S. Caroline Lenzke

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 BP:1 D:1 DP:1 BUR:1

1. Gordon Schermer [5482]

13. Ernestine Melchert

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 D:1 DP:1 F:1 M:1
HUSB:1

1. Gordon Schermer [5482]

13S. August Klemm

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 D:1 DP:1

1. Gordon Schermer [5482]

14. Auguste "Justine" Wilhelmine Friederike Melchert

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 NICKNAME:2 B:1-2 BP:1 CHR:1 D:1-2 DP:1 BUR:1 F:1 M:1
HUSB1(Zoschke):1 MD1:1 MP1:1

1. Gordon R. Schermer [1392,5482]
2. Her gravestone [1392]

14S. Albert Zoschke

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 DP:1

1. Gordon R. Schermer [5482]

14S. Theodore Carl Prillwitz

His second wife, Louise Reischke, was the sister of two of his daughter-in-laws. He had other children with his first wife - including Theodore C. Prillwitz (1863-1925 Crystal Springs Cemetery). [1-2,4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5;6(Theoder) B:4-6 BP:4,6 D:3-5 DP:4 BUR:4 F:4 M:4
WIFE1(Melchert):4 MD1:4 MP1:4

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353+]
2. His son Theodore's gravestone
3. Newspaper - his widow's obituary
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392,5482]
5. His gravestone [1392]
6. Theoder Prillwitz family record in Bible [1392]

15S. Henriette Rodda

Her son, August Melchert, age 12 born Prussia, was living (as an orphan boarder) with the Lucker family in Lincoln Twp. in 1880. Since Henrietta married in Berrien County in 1871 and August was born in Prussia in 1868, then they must have come to the USA 1868-1871. [CAS]

S.S. Hermann Bremen (7 JUL 1870) to NY [5,9]

Melchert, Joh.	39	Joh.	39
Felke	27	Friedrke.	37
Bertha	7	Bertha	7
August	2	August	2

Her daughter, Bertha Marie, married Charles Juergens in Chicago 2 OCT 1883. She was born 10 DEC 1862 and died 11 JAN 1946 in River Forest, Cook Co., IL. [6-8]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:4(Harriet Rodda);3(Henrietta Smiegel);2(Henriette);1(or Radt);5 (Felke);10(Carrie);9(Friedrke.)

B:1;5(1842/3);9(1831/2) BP:1

D:(son was an orphan in 1880 and husband remarried in JAN 1880)

HUSB1(Melchert):4-5;1(Melchert) MEND1:2

1. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
2. Berrien Co. MI marriages - Reischke/Melchert [1392]
"Michigan, Marriages, 1868-1925," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.3.1/TH-266-11129-25664-53?cc=1452395> : accessed 13 March 2015), 004208211 > image 252 of 634; citing Department of Vital Records, Lansing.

"Michigan, County Marriages, 1820-1935," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/VNK5-CGW> : accessed 13 March 2015), Charles Reischke and Henriette Melchert, 04 Jun 1871; citing Berrien, Michigan, various archives, Michigan; FHL microfilm 2, 240,463.

3. Stephen R. Miller [5422,5153]

Per daughter Maria's death record, Maria's mother was Harriett SMIEGEL.

Maria's marriage record says her parents were Charles Reichkey and Hattie Rod and that she was born in Germany.

Henrietta may have been born in Groß Nipkau, Kreis Rosenberg, West

Prussia. That is the best village name I found close to what's on that certificate. West Prussia, however, was not in Pomerania. The Return of Marriage form could simply have been in error; perhaps the writer assumed Pomerania. Or possibly Nippoglense.

4. "Michigan, Marriages, 1868-1925," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/NQ39-F6B> : accessed 14 March 2015), August C. Melchert and Hattie J. Hollywood, 27 Feb 1895; citing St Joseph, Berrien, Michigan, v 1 p 235 rn 55, Department of Vital Records, Lansing; FHL microfilm 2,342,500.

5. Year: 1870; Arrival: New York, New York; Microfilm Serial: M237, 1820-1897; Microfilm Roll: Roll 331; Line: 33; List Number: 659; Source Information - Ancestry.com. New York, Passenger Lists, 1820-1957 [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010.

6. "Illinois Deaths and Stillbirths, 1916-1947," index, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/N3CP-14F> : accessed 14 March 2015), Bertha Marie Juergens, 11 Jan 1946; Public Board of Health, Archives, Springfield; FHL microfilm 1,991,234. [5482]

7. 1910 Census: Proviso, Cook Co., IL [5482]

8. Ancestry.com. Cook County, Illinois, Marriages Index, 1871-1920 [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011. Original data: "Illinois, Cook County Marriages, 1871-1920." Index. FamilySearch, Salt Lake City, Utah, 2010. Illinois Department of Public Health records. "Marriage Records, 1871-present." Division of Vital Records, Springfield, Illinois - (Juergens/Melchert marriage 1883).

9. Castle Gardens version of the 9 Jul 1870 manifest [5482]

10. "Michigan, Births, 1867-1902," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/NQVC-JRR> : accessed 13 March 2015), Carrie Rista in entry for Carrie Rista, 10 Oct 1874; citing item 2 p 225 rn 420, St. Joseph, Berrien, Michigan, Department of Vital Records, Lansing; FHL microfilm 2,320,443. [5482]

16. Pauline "Lena" Schulz

Residence: Hollywood Rd., Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., MI [4]

Religion: Evangelical [6]

Her mother pushed her to marry Carl Knuth - to take care of the children. Once when the Tollas' drove out to see her with the horse and wagon she cried to come home and followed the wagon for a long way. She never really wanted to marry Carl. [5]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2,6-8(or Paulena);9(Pauline) NICKNAME:3
B:6-7;1(22 APR 1860) BP:6 D:1,7 DP:4 BUR:1 F:2,6,9 M:2,6,9
HUSB:1-3,6,8-9 MD:6 MP:6 MEND:2,4

1. Her gravestone [293]
2. Elsie Krause Brown
3. Berrien Co. MI marriages - her dau. Frances
4. Minnie Knuth Siewert
5. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
6. Her civil marriage record [354]
7. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
8. Civil Registry in Germany (researched by Roland Blümer)
- birth of Emil Carl Gustav Knuth [1676]

9. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

16S. Carl Knuth

Residences: Germany [2-4]

Kartkow, Kr. Stolp, Pommern 1877-1879 [4]

Labuhn, Kr. Lauenburg 1881 [3]

(note: searched Germans to America Series 1882-1884 - didn't find)

Hollywood Rd., St. Joseph, MI [2]

Religion: Evangelical [4]

Lutheran [2-3]

Occupation: brickmaker [3-4]

Cause of death: organic heart disease & senility [?]

He did not have children with his last wife. She had three daughters from her other marriage. One was Emma Trapp. [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-9 B:1,4,6 BP:4;6(Marienhof, Rumm.)

D:?:6(5 JAN 1934) DP:? BUR:1

F:?(Gottlieb);3,6(Karl) M:3,6

WIFE1(Lohraff):2,5,7 MP1:2 MEND1:2-3,5

WIFE2(Schulz):2-3,5,8-9 MD2:3 MP2:3 MEND2:2,5

WIFE3(Hischke):2;6(Johanne Hischke) MD3:6 MP3:6

1. His gravestone [293]

2. Elsie Krause Brown

3. His civil marriage record to Pauline Schulz [354,1676]

4. Civil Birth records of his children in Germany [354]

5. Minnie Knuth Siewert

6. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]

7. Registry of Gross Nossin, Germany (researched by Roland Blümer)

- birth of son Albert Johann Martin [1676]

8. Civil Registry in Germany (researched by Roland Blümer)

- birth of Emil Carl Gustav Knuth [1676]

9. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

17. Schultz

There were other children that were born and died in Germany. [1]

1. Elsie Krause Brown

18. August R. Schultz

Second tallest son. [1]

August and his brothers, Herman and Henry, had a merry go round and would move it to St. Joseph for the 4th of July. At one they set up their merry go round and did a thriving business with it on a vacant lot where the Vincent Hotel was in Benton Harbor. At another time they operated it from decoration day through labor day on the lot where the St. Joseph post office stands. A lot of evangelists, singers, and other shows were also scheduled there. While at the St. Joseph site they were molested a great deal by drunks and rowdies. On one occasion, a Fourth of July morning, when the morning boat from Chicago docked at 5 o'clock, two or

three drunk men came up to where their merry go round stood and concluded it would be fun to run the thing themselves. So they fired up the steam boiler used to generate power to run the outfit then started to take the canvas off the apparatus. There they were confronted by August and his brother who slept in the tent to guard their property. The men were driven off in a fight that ensued. They would book the merry go round a week or so in Stevensville, Baroda, Bridgman, or Berrien Springs. [1,5-7,12]

About 1906 a new stone road (later Highway 31) was being built along the Niles road. August worked on this road with his brother-in-law, Herman Krause. He also worked on many other roads. [1-2]

Occupations: lumber yard worker - South Haven, MI 1883 [12]
merry-go-round operator [12,14]
road builder 1907-?, 1918-1928 [1-2,12,14]
bridge builder [12]
farmer [12]
paver after 1928 [12]
mayor of Baroda 1927-8, village president 1930 [12,14,22]
Lake twp. highway commissioner [12,14]

Residences: Germany [12,14,18]
St. Joseph, MI [12,14]
Baroda, MI [12,14]
St. Joseph, MI [12,14]

He came to the USA in 1882 (bef. SEP) before the rest of the family. Many others of his group of immigrants also settled in St. Joseph. [4,6,12,14]

Ship Leipzig from Bremen to Baltimore, arrived 15 MAY 1882; August Schultz, age 18, no occupation given, Prussia to USA. [18]

Ship California arrived NY 13 JUL 1883 - August Schulz age 20, Prussia to USA; workman.

! Witnesses to his first marriage: William Schneider and Mrs. Ema Ewald [13,17]

He was the second tallest son. Eyes: blue Hair:dark brown [1]
All his children were probably born on the Hollywood Rd. farm. [10]
Several children died young of diptheria. [10]
He divorced his first wife because she tried to poison him several times. [1]

August liked the women. He convorted with the wife of one of his workers on the farm. Once he went to his brother Henry's with that woman sitting side of him in the buggy and his first wife in the back seat. Henry, Emma, and others were so disgusted, but Martha always sided with August. So Martha and Henry's wife, Edith, didn't get along either. [5]

He dated his second wife before he married his first wife. The Tollas' thought his first wife was jealous of a tenant's wife and that's why she poisoned him. The daughters were in on it, too. She put poison in drinking water the girls carried out to him in the strawberry field. The doctor worked all night with him and told him to leave or she'd do it again. Aunt Martha Tietz took him in and nursed him back to health. He divorced his first wife. Later he remarried the first Pauline he dated. She was a widow. They were very happy. [11]

His daughter Emma said August kept meeting the hired man's wife "down the road" and even took their parents' mutual savings to buy that woman a farm. "Herman and Bertha Krause came over and said "Pauline, you just have to get a divorce!" [10] Note: the divorce was in 1924; Bertha died in 1917. [2]

Note: his second wife's obit says they were married in 1920 [16]

His second wife was so cute and neat and prim. When she was old and a widow, the 'Tollas' called on her. She was just changing her clothes for the afternoon - having difficulty getting her stockings on. She remarked, "I don't know if my legs are getting longer or my arms shorter!" [11]

His second wife Pauline was just as nice as the other one was bad. This wife's children were good to August. [1]

Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown vacationing in Florida, 26 JAN 1949 [24]

... Suppose you heard that Uncel August passed on. His funeral was yesterday... Rev. Kuhn conducted a beautiful service. All of us felt we brought a great deal home with us. Martha is going to stay with Aunt Pauline for awhile. The dear soul doesn't want to give her home up and who can blame her. It may not surprise you to know that Uncle August's children were at the services and called on the funeral home as well as sent flowers. What a time to make an appearance, but the family were pleased knowing how much Uncle August would of appreciated their recognition."

In 1982, the children of his daughter Martha were brought to court concerning money they had swindled out of their aunt Alma. This money belonged to Alma, Emma, and Minnie. Emma had loaned a total of \$45,000 to Alma which Alma gave to the nieces and nephews. [10]

1900 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [4]

August Schultz	head	Sep 1863	36	M15	Germany	Imm-1882	farmer
Paulina	wife	Jul 1862	28	M15	Germany		
							mother of 10 - 4 living
Martha		Jan 1885	15	single			
Matie		May 1890	10	single			
Carrie		Dec 1890?	6	single			
Minnie		Jan 1896	4	single			

1920 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [20]

59/59 Emil and Louise Kettlehut family

Schultz, August (boarder) 56 Germany Germany Germany,
immi.1885, naturalized 1890,
occupation - none

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-18,21-24 B:3-4,12-13,15,17-18,21 BP:4,12-15,17 D:3,14-15,21,
24 DP:14-15

BUR:3,14-15 F:1,5-7,21 M:1,5-9,21

WIFE1(Quar.):4,10-11,13,17,21,23 MD1:4,13,17;23(4 NOV 1885) MP1:13,
17,23

MEND1:23 - 6 children;1,10-11(divorced);(divorced 1 OCT 1924 - prob.
from Carrie Schultz Wagner)

WIFE2(Clemens):3,11,14,16,21 MD2:16 MEND2:14,16

1. Elsie Krause Brown [1821+]
2. Fern Brown Graber
3. His gravestone [238]
4. 1900 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [400.6]
5. Frances Schultz [352,1694,1821+]
6. Herb Tollas [1694,1820,1821+]
7. Nelson Schultz [1694,1821+]
8. Berrien Co. MI probates - his mother
9. Newspaper - his mother's obit
10. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
11. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
12. Newspaper - 80th birthday [1694]
13. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his/Quar. [8]
14. Newspaper - his obit
15. His memorial card
16. Newspaper - his second wife's obit
17. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]
18. Germans to America Series Vol.42 pg.381 [110]
19. Ship lists on Ancestry.com
20. 1920 Census: Berrien Co. MI
21. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
22. Newspaper "Do you remember" 60 years ago column, 7 MAR 1990
23. Ancestry.com. Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952
24. Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown vacationing in Florida, 26 JAN 1949 [2047]

18S. Paulina Quardokus

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-4;6(Pauline Quardokus);5(Quartodus)

B:1,3(1 JUL 1861),4-5(1861);2(JUL 1862);3(1 JUL 1861) BP:2,4-5 D:1,3

BUR:1

1. Her gravestone [318]
2. 1900 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [400.6]
3. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
4. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers [8]
5. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]
6. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

18S. Paulina Wilhelmina Emilie Clemens

She was the widow of Herman Zuhl (1862-1917). [1,3,9]

Witnesses of their marriage were Wilhelm Rupp and Carl Krause. [9]

Her children were: Mrs. Charles (Anna M.) Veit (1887-1958) [2-3,6]

Her son is RIN# 4710

Fred Zuhl [2-3]

Mrs. Chester (Grace) Starbird [2-3]

Mrs. W. J. (Sophia) Adams [2-3]

Mrs. Arthur (Elma E.) Kreitner (1896-1964) [2-3,8]

Clarence Zuhl [2-3]

Harry A. Zuhl (1898-1938) [7]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:9(Paulina Wilhelmina Emilie Kleemens);1-5(Paulina Clemens)
B:1,3,5;9(1866/7) BP:3,5;9(Friedrichshula, Pommern)
D:1,3,5 DP:3,5 BUR:1,3,5 F:3 M:3

1. Her gravestone [238]
2. Newspaper - her husband August's obit
3. Newspaper - her obit
4. Newspaper - her 74th and 89th birthdays
5. Her memorial card
6. Anna's memorial card
7. Harry's memorial card and obit
8. Elma's memorial card
9. Michigan, County Marriages, 1820-1935 (FamilySearch.org) [5153]

19. Schultz

There were other children that were born and died in Germany. [1]

1. Elsie Krause Brown

20. Schultz

There were other children that were born and died in Germany. [1]

1. Elsie Krause Brown

21. Herman Carl Paul Schultz

Herman and his brothers, August and Henry, had a merry-go-round in the 1890s and would move it to St. Joseph for the 4th of July. Nelson Schultz recalled the story of when Henry and Herman were driving their horse and buggy home after closing up the merry go round in Berrien Springs. They were stopped on the Niles Road midway to St. Joseph by crooks who figured they had made a lot of money. The crooks demanded the money. Henry reached into his coat and said, "Here it is!" But he had a revolver and shot one crook in the foot while Herman whipped the horse to St. Joe. [1,4-6,9,12,18] See story told by his daughter Mabel.

When the kids were young and they lived on the farm, Anna used to clean all of their woolen and unwashable clothes with Naptha, an explosive liquid, as did most women in that day. Then when she was finished she would throw the old Naptha down a hole of their outside privy so that the kids and animals and chickens wouldn't get into it. One day after this usual process, Herman, went into the privy to use it not knowing the Naptha had been thrown in. It was his habit to sit down and read a bit, and usually light up his pipe for a smoke. This is what he did then. The next thing they all heard an explosion. Anna and the girls ran outside to find Herman on the ground outside the privy. "Herman, Herman, what happened to you?" cried Anna. "Well, I don't know" said Herman picking himself up -- "I guess it was something I ate!" [11]

The kids had a fun childhood. Anna used to let the girls make three cakes every Saturday and then all young people in the area were welcome Saturday nights. They would make home made ice cream with everyone taking a turn stirring it. Agnes would play the piano and they would all sing or dance. [11]

Eyes: blue Hair:dark brown [1]

Occupation: farmer, road construction, and caretaker for Ruggles Cem.
[10-12]

Residences: Germany [1,4-6,11-12]
 St. Joseph, MI [1,4-6,11-12]
 Bridgman, MI (abt 1900-1908) [12]
 Baroda, MI (1908-) [1,4-6,11-12]
 Buchanan, MI (1917) [22]
 Religion: Lutheran - St. John's, Baroda [11-12,15]

1910 Census: Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., MI [3]
 Schultz, Herman P. 42 M head M15 General farmer Ger Ger Ger 1885
 read, write, speak English - Yes
 owns mortgaged farm
 Anna 36 F wife M15 Ger Ger Ger Yes(all)
 mother of 6 children - all living
 Clara 15 F dau. single MI Ger Ger Yes(all)
 Ella 13 F dau. single MI Ger Ger Yes(all)
 Agnes 10 F dau. single MI Ger Ger Yes(all)
 Mabel 7 F dau. single MI Ger Ger Yes(all)
 Martin 4 M son single MI Ger Ger
 Harry 2 M son single MI Ger Ger

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:1-5,7-18,20-21;19(Herm. Schulz);6(Herman Paul Schultz);
 22(Herman P. Schultz)
 B:2-3,11-13,15-17,19,21 BP:3,11-13,15-17,19 D:1-2,11,14-15,21
 DP:11,13,15
 BUR:2,11,13,15 F:1,4-6,11,15,19-21 M:1,4-8,11,19,21
 WIFE:2-3,6,11-12,14-17,20-22 MD:31,11-12,14-17 MP:11-12,16-17
 MEND:1,4-6,11,14-15
1. Elsie Krause Brown [352,1821+]
 2. His gravestone [317]
 3. 1910 Census: Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
 4. Frances Schultz [1821+]
 5. Herb Tollas [1820,1821]
 6. Nelson Schultz [1694,1704,1821+]
 7. Berrien Co. MI probate - his mother
 8. Newspaper - his mother's obit
 9. Newspaper - his brother August's 80th birthday [1694]
 10. Fern Brown Graber
 11. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
 12. Newspaper - his 45th, 50th and 57th wedding anniversaries
 13. His memorial card
 14. Newspaper - his widow's obit
 15. Newspaper - his obits
 16. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
 17. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
 18. Baroda - The Story of a Small Place by Shafer
 19. Ship lists from Ancestry.com - Nurnberg arr. Baltimore APR 1885
 20. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
 21. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
 22. Berrien County Rural Directory 1917-1922

21S. Anna Adolphine Friederike Hoge

She moved to St. Joseph about 1876/7 with her parents.

In August 1924, stunt flyers came to Baroda. The aviators had been taking passengers up the "show them the air," and she had been one of the last passengers to go up. [9]

She and Herman had friends in or near Chicago that knew Hoges in that area.

When Anna and Herman visited these friends they also visited the Hoges to see

if there could be some relationship. When Anna saw a picture of a man hanging

in the Hoge home she exclaimed "Who is this man?" Mr. Hoge said that is my

father. It was also Anna's father! Mr. Hoge said that he had heard that his

father left his mother and his siblings and came to America settling near the

south end of the big lakes, so this Mr. Hoge settled in the Chicago area hoping to find something of his father. Anna returned home and told her widowed mother about this. Her mother never had known of the first family

left in Germany. [6]

--- SOURCES ----

NAME:1-5,8,10-12;6(Anna Adda AND Anna Hoge) B:1-6,8 BP:3-6,8;2 (Germany)

D:1,3,5,12 DP:3,5 BUR:1,3,5 F:3-4,6,8 M:6,8

1. Her gravestone [317]
2. 1910 Census: Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
3. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
4. Newspaper - her 45th, 50th and 57th wedding anniversaries
5. Newspaper - her obit
6. Nelson Schultz [1704+]
7. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers [8]
8. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
9. Baroda - The Story of a Small Place by Shafer
10. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
11. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
12. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

22. Hulda Marie Schulz

Residence: St. Joseph, MI [1,6]

Vine St. - across from her mother [6]

Niles Ave. - across from the present Congregational Ch. [6]

As cars came in the scene the backfiring would spook the horses still using the street and the horses would race across

dangerous their yard. Hulda's husband said it was getting too

for the children. They moved. [6]

712 Kingsley Avenue [1,6,9]
Religion: Zion Evangelical, St. Joseph [9]
Cause of death: acute cardiac dilation [11]
Witnesses to her marriage were Herman Knuth and Tina Loraff. [2]
Witnesses to her marriage were Herman Knuth, Tina Lohraff, Albert Tallas, and Emma Schulz. Her name is given as Hulda Schulz. [7]
Eyes: blue Hair:dark brown [1]

Especially in winter months, Hulda would tell stories to her children. She could paint pictures with her words! She'd tell them of Germany and lots of things. [6]

The family was quarentined for scarlet sever in 1922. The father could only come to the door. He sent his wife a very special valentine which Agnes had. [8]

Hulda had a huge goiter that effected her heart later. Other Schultz' that had goiters are Agnes Landeck, Gladys Smith, Emma Krause, Art and Chet Krause, Alice Briney, and Ella Kempton. Martin and Henrietta did not have goiters. [8]

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:1-14 B:2-3,8-11,14;12(1873/4);13(12 FEB 1870) BP:2,7-12
D:3,8-9,11,13-14 DP:8-9,11 BUR:3,8-9,14
F:1-2,8,10-13 M:1,4-5,8,10,12-13;11(Fredricka Loraff)
HUSB:1-11,13-14 MD:2,7,10;11(27 FEB 1895) MP:2,7,10-11 MEND:9
1. Elsie Krause Brown
 2. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers [8]
 3. Her gravestone [316]
 4. Berrien Co. MI probates - her mother
 5. Newspaper - her mother's obit
 6. Herb Tollas [1820]
 7. Wilhelm Tallas and Hulda Schulz marriage cert. - Lutheran [1753]
 8. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755+]
 9. Newspaper - her obit
 10. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
 11. Marcia Tollas Arend [1098] - marr. date given by dau. Dorothy Schmidt
 12. Ship lists from Ancestry.com - Nurnberg arr. Baltimore APR 1885
 13. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
 14. Riverview Cem. database [5442]

22S. William Friedrich Ferdinand Tollas

Witnesses to his marriage were Herman Knuth and Tina Loraff. [2]
Witnesses to marriage were Herman Knuth, Tina Lohraff, Albert Tallas, and Emma Schulz. His name was given as Wilhelm Tallas. [4]
They were all in quarantine for scarlet fever in 1922 - William could only come to the door. He sent Hulda a very special valentine which Agnes still has. [5]

Cause of death: apoplexy [?]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:10(Wilhelm Friedrich Ferdinand);1-9,11(William)
B:2-3,5,8,10;7(9 FEB 1872);11(7 JAN 1872) BP:1-2,4,7-8,10 BAP:10
D:3,5-6,11;8(1 APR 1929) DP:8 BUR:3,11
F:2,5,7-8,10 M:2,5,7-8,10 SIBLINGS:1,8
WIFE:1-9 MD:2,4,7;8(27 FEB 1895) MP:2,4,7-8 MEND:6

1. Elsie Krause Brown
2. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
3. His gravestone [316]
4. Wilhelm Tallas and Hulda Schulz marriage certificate [1753]
5. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
6. Newspaper - his wife's obit
7. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
8. Marcia Tollas Arend [1098] - marr. date given by dau. Dorothy Schmidt
9. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
10. German church record of his baptism [5131]
11. Riverview Cem. database [5442]

23. Bertha Johanna Wilhelmine Schulz

Bertha was 12 years old when she came to this country, and when they came here she went to work in the knitting factory (Cooper Wells) right away. Her sisters Emma and Marty also worked there eventually. [10]
Cooper Wells was located where the Whirlpool Compass Fountain in St. Joseph is now. [CAS]

She was married in Trinity Lutheran Church. Wedding attendants were Herman Knuth, Lena/Emma Schulz, Henry Schulz, and Tena Loraff. [1-2,7]
She used bridal wreath spirea for her hair. [10] They were married in August, and bridal wreath spirea wouldn't be flowering then. [CAS]

Her last name is spelled Schulz in all church records. Her brother, August, spelled his name Schulz under "Relatives Attending" her husband's funeral. The entire family spelled the name Schultz in later years. [4,7]

Bertha had several miscarriages. Stanley only weighed 2-3 pounds and had to be carefully watched. Aunt Martha Schultz kept him warm with hot water bottles. [11]

Every Christmas Bertha made pfeffernuesse cookies. [16]

Bertha made a wonderful lemon meringue pie. She also liked custard pie - as did her daughter Elsie and granddaughter Fern. [9]

When the new road was being built in about 1906, Bertha boarded quite a few of the men at were working on it. [10]

She was embarrassed to open a commercially canned product. [10]

Bertha wore wrapper cotton calico dresses. She has one on in the picture taken of her and Herman on their front lawn. That dress was a medium blue with white stripes. She would put it on fresh and clean on Sundays. She has a fine checked apron on in the picture too. [10]

Once Bertha put a dress together from a pattern and cloth she got. She

was proud of it - wore it on Sunday and was sitting on the bluff of St. Joe watching the people. There she saw a "big fat colored lady with a baby - the lady had on a dress just like Bertha's." Bertha was so upset she went home, took the dress off and wouldn't wear it again. [15]

I remember a saying your mother [Bertha] always had -- "One must make ones Christmas." [20 - meaning it is up to you to be happy (CAS)]

Her first stroke was in March 1918. She then was an invalid until she passed away in December 1918. [10]

Residence: Germany [2-6,9-10]

St. Joseph, MI -1895 [2,9-10]

Scottdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien County, MI [9-10]

Religion: Lutheran [9]

St. Peter's Evangelical Church, St. Joseph, MI [10]

Occupation: she worked at Cooper Wells factory before she married [10]

Eyes:blue Hair:dark brown Build:short&trim - 5' or less Wgt:<100 lbs. [10]

Very hard working, nervous, well liked [10]

She was the smallest of her siblings. [10]

Sayings: "Red and yellow catch a fellow" [9]

Cause of death: arterio scherosis - strokes [3,10]

Noodles [10]

2 eggs - beaten.

Add salt.

"Little" milk.

Flour enough to make real stiff (tiny bit of baking powder can be added).

Roll out.

Dry.

Cut.

Boil in broth or water.

1910 Census: Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., MI ED 87 [16]

(see listing under her husband)

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-19 B:2-6,12,17,19 BP:1-4,6-8,12,17 CHR:4 D:6,10,19 DP:6,10

BUR:6,10 F:1-4,10,15,18-19 M:1-4,10,13-15,19

HUSB:1-2,6-19 MD:1-2,7,12,17 MP:1-2,7 MEND:6,10

1. Records of Trinity Lutheran Church, St. Joseph, MI [496]
2. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers [8]
3. Berrien Co. MI deaths - hers [6]
4. Her baptismal certificate
5. Her confirmation certificate - can't read well
6. Newspaper - her obituary
7. Church marriage certificate - hers
8. Berrien Co. MI births - her daughter's certified record
9. Fern Brown Graber
10. Elsie Krause Brown [218+]
11. Martha Schultz Tietz
12. 1910 Census: Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
13. Berrien Co. MI probates - her mother
14. Newspaper - her mother's obit

15. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
16. Martha Krause Rice
17. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI
18. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
19. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
20. Edna Krause Toney letter to Elsie Krause Brown [1929]

23S. Herman August Krause

Herman and Bertha were married in Trinity Lutheran Church. The wedding attendants were Herman Knuth, Lena/Emma Schultz, Henry Schultz, and Tena Loraff. [1-2]

Herman and Mary were married by Rev. F. C. Schmidt. Witnesses were Herman and Bertha Hinz. [18]

He was baptized August Herman. He was confirmed in the Evangelical Lutheran Church of St. Joseph, MI, on April 13, 1884. [4-5]

He was a Mason in Lodge #437 (St. Joseph, MI). [22]

When he would come home drunk from town, his daughter would run across the farm fields to get her Uncle Tad, Herman's brother. Tad was the only one who could calm Herman down. Elsie said that Herman would throw things such as her mother's good dishes when he was drunk and that was why she (Elsie) did not have nice dishes that had been her mother's. [13]

Herman's niece Martha Krause Rice wrote to cousin Elsie after Herman's death: "I shall always remember your father as the uncle who always gave me candy and nickels when a little girl. The day after Mother and I called on you he came up with Stanley. That day he mentioned the many times he cut across lots through the field to see me when I was sick. We are so grateful for his visit with us that day. All of us enjoyed him so much. Chet, Edna and I remarked about it on our return trip to Pittsburgh. He was a smart, witty character. And, you have always been a faithful daughter, you never failed him. To me that means everything." [26]

Herman's furniture was mission style with leather upholstery. [12]

Herman and his brother-in-law, August Schultz, helped build a new stone road (later Highway 31) that ran past Herman and Bertha's home. The frost had taken nearly all of the fruit that year (about 1906), so many farmers in the area worked on the road. [13]

Herman and Bertha were known for and sold a great deal of their delicious home made sausages. Butchering time was a big event on their farm. Their grandson, Marshall inherited their old sausage stuffer. [12]

When his daughter married he gave the couple about \$1000 to purchase furniture. [12,24]

Herman purchased a new Model T from his son-in-law. However, he never learned how to really handle his Model T, as Fern well remembers him gunning or "revving" up the motor and then finally taking off with a big jerk and roar as he released the clutch. He and the Model T charged ahead! [12]

Occupation: farmer [2-3,11-13]

Residences: Germany [2-8,13]

Scottsdale, Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., MI -1895 [2,7,11-15]

On the Niles Road (later Highway 31) [12-13]

Herman bought the uncleared land before marrying. Herman and Bertha cleared the land together. They had 55 acres at home and another 20 acre farm a few miles away. Later he built a small home for himself across the street from the homestead. [12-13]

The farm was later developed into Royal Glen subdivision. The farm house and a newer barn still was at the road however. About 2014, the owners rebuilt a front porch on the house. [25]

Religion: Lutheran [5]

after marriage - St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joseph, MI [6,13]

Eyes:blue Hair:dark brown or black Build:stocky Height:5'8" [13]

Very stern, interested in civic affairs, like to visit, liked children [13]

Cause of death: angina pectoris - heart attack [3,6]

His favorite hymn was "The Old Rugged Cross" and it was sung at his funeral. [12]

Herman Krause, 71, Prominent Farmer, Expires Suddenly [6]

Herman Krause, 71, well known Royalton farmer, died suddenly of a heart attack at his home Saturday evening, shortly after returning from a brief visit at the home of his son.

Mr. Krause was born Jun. 12, 1807, in Germany, but came to the United States at the age of nine and had since resided in Berrien county to become prominent in agricultural circles.

Funeral services will be conducted Tuesday afternoon at 2:30 p.m. in the Zion Evangelical church, St. Joseph, of which Mr. Krause was a member. The body will be removed to the church at 10:30 a.m. Tuesday. The Rev. E. A. Irion will officiate and interment will be in Spring Run cemetery.

Surviving are a daughter, Mrs. Forrest Brown, of Fair Plain; a son, Stanley Krause, of Royalton; two brothers, Otto Krause of Scottsdale and Theodore Krause of Berrien Springs; a sister, Mrs. Charles Taube, of Benton Harbor; and five grandchildren.

Final Respects Paid H. Krause At Funeral [6]

Funeral services were conducted at the Zion Evangelical church in St. Joseph at 2:30 p.m. Tuesday afternoon for Herman Krause, 71, well known Royalton township farmer who died Saturday. The Rev. E. A. Irion officiated and burial was in Spring Run cemetery.

Mrs. Louise Kelly and Mrs. Minnie Berk sang "The Lord Is My Shephard" and "The Old Rugged Cross." They were accompanied by Mrs. Mildred Riemersma.

Six nephews served as the casket bearers. They included Arthur, Charles, Alden, Richard, and Lester Krause and Chester Taube.

1900 Census: Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., MI [19]

223/223	Krause, Herman A.	JUN 1870	Germany	Germ.	Germ.	
			immi. 1881	Farmer	marr1.-4y	
	Bertha (wife)	APR 1873	Germany	Germ.	Germ.	
			mother of 1	- 1 living		
			immi. 1885	marr1.-4y		

Elsie (dau.) OCT 1897 MI Germany Germany

1910 Census: Royalton Township, Berrien County, MI ED 87 [16]
183/185 Krause, Herman 39 M Head first marriage - 14 years
general farmer Ger Ger Ger USA-1881
owns farm free of mortgage
Bertha 37 F wife first marriage - 14 years
2 children 2 children living Ger Ger Ger
USA-1885
Elsie 12 F dau. single MI Ger Ger
Stanley 8 M son single MI Ger Ger
Lidell, James 38 M hired man single farm laborer NY ? ?

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-9,11,13-23 B:2-8,16-17,19,21 BP:1-3,5-9,11,16,19
BAP:5 D:3,8,21,23 DP:3,6,8 BUR:3,6,8,13
F:1-2,5,13-15,17,21 M:1-2,5,13-15,17,21
WIFE1(BERTHA):1-3,9,11,13,16,19-21 MD1:1-2,9,16,19 MP1:1-2,9
MEND1:13
WIFE2(MARY):10,13,18 MD2:18

MP2:18 - Wits: Herman and Bertha Hinz [18]

1. Records of Trinity Lutheran Church, St. Joseph, MI [496]
2. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
3. Berrien Co. MI deaths - his [6]
4. His confirmation certificate
5. His baptismal certificate
6. News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, MI) 23 MAR 1942
News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, MI) 25 MAR 1942
7. Berrien Co. MI naturalization papers - his
8. His memorial card
9. Church marriage certificate - his & Bertha's
10. Newspaper - his wife, Mary's, obituary
11. Berrien Co. MI births - his daughter's certified record
12. Fern Brown Graber [1752+]
13. Elsie Krause Brown [218+]
14. Newspaper - his father's obituary
15. Newspaper - his mother's obituary
16. 1910 Census: Royalton Twp., Berrien County, MI [410.2]
17. Braunschweig passenger list arrived NY from Bremen 22 APR 1882 [110]
18. Zion Evan. Church, St. Joseph, MI [737]
19. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI
20. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
21. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
22. Records of Lodge #437 Masons (St. Joseph, MI) [5061]
23. Newspaper - Theodore Krause (brother) obit in 1943 [1938]
24. Troost Brothers (St. Joseph, MI) 1925 receipt for furniture [5438]
25. Cynthia Graber Schroeder
26. Letter from Martha to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 10 APR 1942 [2047]

24. Henry Friedrich Carl Schultz

His godparents were Friedrich Schulz, brickmaker in Crien, Carl ____

brickmaker in Kartkow, and Mrs. Anna Voll nee Schulz in Crien. [15]

He and his brothers, August and Herman, owned a merry-go-round. Nelson Schultz recalled the story of when Henry and Herman were driving their horse and buggy home after closing up the merry go round in Berrien Springs. They were stopped on the Niles Road midway to St. Joseph by crooks who figured they had made a lot of money. The crooks demanded the money. Henry reached into his coat and said, "Here it is!" But he had a revolver and shot one crook in the foot while Herman whipped the horse to St. Joe. His wife would freshly dress stuffed monkeys each spring that were situated on the music area of the merry go round. [2-5,14]

Heinrich Fr. C. Schultz was confirmed on 25 MAR 1888 in St. Peter's Evan. Church in St. Joseph, MI. [9]

Witnesses to his marriage were Julius Tilly and Martha Schulz. [10]
August Behrendt, first minister of St. Matthew's Luth. (BH) married them.[?]

Eyes: blue Hair:dark brown [2]
Occupation: teamster in 1900 [16]
road building [4,8,14]

In 1918 Schultz and Hassle won the contract to pave a state reward road through Baroda. They used a slag foundation, number one Barr bricks, and an asphalt sealer. Their total bill to the village was \$5,663.80. His road building company continued in the family for many years, and later became Schultz Roofing. [14]

After his brother August's divorce, Henry employed him in the road contracting business. Henry died shortly after and August finished the job. August apparently did not settle accounts fairly with Henry's widow. She never felt kindly to August again. [4]

Cause of death: apoplexy [?]

1900 Census: City of St. Joseph, Berrien Co., MI [16]

28/32 Schultz, Henry F. JUN 1875 Germany Germany Germany,
marr.0y, Immi.1885, Teamster
Tilly L. (wife) AUG 1875 Germany Germany Germany,
marr.0y, Immi.1882, mother of 0

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-18 B:1,4,10-11,15-16;18(1 JUN 1875) BP:4,10-11,16 BAP:15
D:1,4,12-13,18 DP:4 BUR:1,4
F:2-5,10-11,15,17-18 M:2-7,11,15,18;10(Hattie)
WIFE:1-2,4,10,12-13,16-18 MD:4,10,12-13,16 MP:4,10 MEND:12-13

1. His gravestone [316]
2. Elsie Krause Brown [1821+]
3. Herb Tollas [1820,1821]
4. Frances Schultz [352,1694,1821,+]
5. Nelson Schultz [1694,1821,+]
6. Berrien Co. MI probates - his mother
7. Newspaper - his mother's obit
8. Newspaper - his brother August's 80th birthday [1694]
9. His confirmation rec. - St. Peter's in St. Joe.
10. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
11. His civil birth record [354]
12. Newspaper - his obit

13. Newspaper - his widow's obit
14. Baroda - The Story of a Small Place by Shafer
15. Roland Blümer [5152]

Pfarramt Budow, Geburtsregister, Kath. Pfarramt Budow, Nr. 67/1875."Geborne und Getaufte im Jahre 1875. pagina 197 Schulz. PfarrerNo. 67.Ort. GaffertVor= und Zuname, auch Stand des Vaters. Martin Schulz, ZieglerVor= und Zuname der Mutter. Henriette Lohraff.Taufname des Kindes. Heinrich, Friedrich, CarlTag und Stunde der Geburt. Mittwoch den 2ten (zweiten) Juni Nachm. 1 UhrOb ehelich oder nichtehelich. ehelichTag der Taufe. Freitag den 11ten (elften) JuniName, Stand und Wohnort der Taufzeugen.1, Friedrich Schulz Ziegler in Crien2, Carl ... Ziegler in Kartkow.3, Frau Anna Voll geb. Schulz in Crien."

16. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI

17. Emma L. Schultz [1724]

18. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

24S. Edith Louise "Ede" Tilly

Religion: Zion Evan. - charter member [3-4]

She came to the USA in 1879. [4]

DEATH: 1 OCT 1962 [?]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3-4,7,10;2(Ida Tilly);5(bapt. Ida Luise Auguste);6(Tilly L.);
9(Ida Tilly) NICKNAME:3;8(Edah)

B:1-6 BP:2-4,6 BAP:5 D:1-4;10(1 OCT 1962) DP:3-4 BUR:1,3-4
F:2-3,5 M:2-3,5

1. Her gravestone [316]
2. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers [8]
3. Frances Schultz [352+]
4. Newspaper - her obit
5. Roland Blümer [5152]

Pfarramt Budow, Geburtsregister, Kath. Pfarramt Budow, Nr. 97/1875."Geborne und Getaufte im Jahr 1875 pagina 199; Schulz, PfarrerNo. 97.Ort. BoroweVor= und Zuname, auch Stand des Vaters. Julius Tilly, TagelöhnerVor= und Zuname der Mutter. Henriette RaddeTaufname des Kindes. Ida, Luise, AugusteTag und Stunde der Geburt. Sonntag den 22t (zwei und zwanzig) AugustOb ehelich oder unehelich. ehelichTag der Taufe. Sonntag 5t (fünf) September.Name, Stand und Wohnort der Taufzeugen1, Gottlob Tilly2, Frau Alwine Kolboske3, Louise Jonatzke."

6. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI

7. Emma L. Schultz [1724]

8. Christmas card from Edah, Frances, and Hattie Schultz [352]

9. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

10. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

25. Emma Louise Franziska Schulz

An Emma Schulz was confirmed at St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI, on 22 March 1891. [14]

Witnesses to her marriage were Henry Schultz, Ida Tilly, Wilhelm Krause, and Martha Schulz. [1,14]

She had some miscarriages. [6]

Religions: Lutheran [6]

United Church of Christ, Niles, MI [3]

Occupation before marriage: Cooper Wells Knitting Factory [6-7,9]

Eyes: blue She was the tallest of the sisters. Hair: med. brown [6]

Residences: Germany [1-3]

St. Joseph, MI [6]

Royalton Township, MI [6]

Sodus, MI [7]

Long Lake Rd., near Berrien Springs, Berrien Twp., MI 1917-
death [3]

She dated Albert Bartz (Bill's dad) quite a bit. Once Tad came over to call on her and she was wearing some piece of jewelry that Albert had given her. Tad was so furious over it that he threw it into the stove. Then her father got real mad at Tad for doing it. [12]

Emma's Oatmeal Cookies - makes about 32 [18]

1/2 cup brown sugar

1/2 cup white sugar

1/2 cup Crisco (shortening)

1 egg

1 teaspoon vanilla

1 tablespoon milk

1 cup flour

1 cup oatmeal

1/2 teaspoon soda

1/2 teaspoon baking powder

1/2 teaspoon salt

Heat oven to 350 degrees.

Bake 12 minutes.

Aunt Emma Krause's own casserole - serves 4 [21 - written out by Elsie Krause Brown]

Layer 1) sliced potatoes

2) onions and green peppers

3) 2 1/2 pounds of ground beef

4) salt and pepper to taste

5) sliced potatoes

6) pour canned tomatoes or tomato juice (or combination of) over top
- at least a pint

Bake uncovered at 350 degrees about an hour.

Aunt Emma spent a lot of time visiting her daughters Martha (especially) and Edna after Uncle Tad died. [3,22]

... " Mother has no desire to eat out, but this will be a change for all of us - particularly the cook. It is a joy to prepare food for mother. Her appetite amazes me. She has no pain but still wants to get back to her home. Actually she is best off here and I feel more at ease having her here and surely the rest of the family feel the same way... I hear Mother upstairs. She gets downstairs anywhere from 9:30 to 10 or later." [Martha 1963]

Letter from Emma Schulz Krause to Elsie, Forrest, and Fern Brown JUN 1943 [20]

Postmarked 30 JUN 1943 (Pittsburgh, PA) - dated "Tuesday morning"

... I'm still with Edna... Martha keeps writing for me to come to Norwich. She will be disappointed if I dont go but I just dont like to travel alone. She said when I get there she'll keep me but I just cant do that I must get back home. I just dont see how I'll face it when I get back. I just dont know if Fannie and Art intend to live with me or not. They already had bought rugs and stoves for their home. I do feel like to take care of myself so long as I'm able. I still feel I got my Chet his heart and mine pulls on the same strings. He writes me 4 times a week what a boy is is he thinks so long as I'm in Pittsburgh and sleep in his bed I'm well taken care of. He knows when I get back home I will worry so much. I just cant bear to think of that lonesome place things happened to quick with Pa this time. Just didn't give me time to think. I always had his voice and that meant so much to me. I surely couldn't wished him back with all the suffering he done. But yet he filled a big place in our home... But God hath promised strength... I guess they all get very lonesome back home. It makes it bad for Art being he is right in the home. With Love Aunt Emma

Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 26 APR 1958 [7]

... "I believe mine [varicose veins] are less noticeable since I had them tied-off. My ankles swell though and ache occasionally but thats little to complain about. When I think of Mother's legs, I marvel she can walk - The dear soul - wonderful for her years - and wonderful anyway!"

Mrs. Emma Krause [3]

Berrien Springs -- Mrs. Emma L. Krause, of Long Lake road, Berrien Springs, died at 11 a.m. yesterday at the home of her daughter, Mrs. William Rice, in Norwich, N.Y. She was 86 years old and was visiting her daughter previous to death.

Mrs. Krause was born Oct. 14, 1877, in Germany. She had lived in Berrien Springs since 1917.

Her husband, Theodore J. Krause, died in 1943.

She was a member of St. John's United Church of Christ, Niles, and belonged to the Women's Guild of the church.

Surviving are two sons, Charles A. Krause and Chester Krause, both of Berrien Springs; two daughters, Mrs. Edward F. Toney, Pittsburgh, Pa., and Mrs. William Rice, of Norwich, N.Y.; and five grandchildren.

Two sons, Arthur and Alden, preceded her in death.

Funeral arrangements are incomplete at the McLauchlin funeral home, Berrien Springs.

Krause Rites Set [3]

Berrien Springs -- Funeral services for Mrs. Emma L. Krause will be held at 10 a.m. Saturday in the St. John's United Church of Christ, Niles. The Rev. Richard Fraser will officiate.

Burial will be at Silverbrook cemetery, Niles.

Friends may call after 6 p.m. Friday at the McLauchlin funeral home, Berrien Springs.

Mrs. Krause, 86, of Long Lake road, Berrien Springs, died Tuesday morning while visiting a daughter in Norwich, N.Y.

Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, JAN 1964

[3]

... "Really thought because of mother's absence that old house wouldn't be hard to leave, but not so. Just felt her ever loving self there and had a most joyful holiday. Edna and I agreed how very happy mother would be knowing 'her girls' were giving Christmas dinner. We constantly would say 'God Bless her soul.'"

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-10,12-17,20,22(or Schultz);19(Emma Schutz - sic)
B:1-4,7-8,13-14,19;15(18 OCT 1879) BP:1,3,8,13,15,17 BAP:8
D:2-4,6-7,19 DP:3,7,19 BUR:2-4,7,19
F:1,6-8,12-13,16 M:1,6-8,10-13
HUSB:1,3-7,10-12,14-17,19,22 MD:1,5,7,14-15,19 MP:1,5,7,14-15,19

MEND:3,5-7

1. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers [8]
2. Her memorial card [1938]
3. Newspaper - Emma Krause obituary and funeral announcement [1938]
4. Her gravestone [324]
5. Newspaper - Theodore Krause obit and funeral announcement [1938]
6. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
7. Martha Krause Milligan Rice
Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 26 APR 1958 [2047]
Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, JAN 1964 [2047]
8. Her birth registered in Budow with pastor's note of baptism at bottom
9. Norton's Berrien Co. Directory for 1899 [329]
10. Berrien Co., MI, probates - her mother
11. Newspaper - her mother's obit (names her as Mrs. Peter Krause)
12. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
13. Her civil birth record [354]
14. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]
15. Theodor and Emma (Schulz) Krause bible record [5361]
16. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
17. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
18. Edna Krause Toney [1929]
19. Family dates written by Martha Krause Rice in 1973 [1931]
20. Letter from Emma Schulz Krause to Elsie, Forrest, and Fern Brown JUN 1943 [1937]
21. Recipe [2038]
22. Fern Brown Graber

25S. Theodore John "Ted/Tad" Krause

Residences: Germany birth-1882 [1,4,7-8,11]
St. Joseph, MI [8]
Royalton Township, Berrien County [1-4]
Sodus, MI [8]
Long Lake Rd., near Berrien Springs, Berrien Twp., MI
1917-death [1,7]
1917-1922 Berrien County Rural Directory [9]
Krause, Theo. (Emma) 6 ch farmer O 80a 3h 10c R2

Berrien

Springs Berr.

Occupations: cabinetmaker - at marriage [4]
farmer [1,7]
Politics: Republican [7]
Religion: Evangelical [1,8]

Witnesses to his marriage were Henry Schultz, Ida Till, Wilhelm Krause, and Martha Schulz. [4,12]

Theodore Krause [14]

Berrien Springs -- The funeral of Theodore Krause, prominent farmer of Berrien Township, who died Wednesday night in his home near the Long Lake clubhouse on the Niles road, will be held in his home at 3:30 o'clock Saturday afternoon. Rev. Theodore Eisen, of St. John's Evangelical church in Niles, will be in charge and burial will be in Silverbrook cemetery, Niles. Mr. Krause was born Aug. 26, 1873, in Germany and came to this country when he was seven years old. Most of his life was spent in Scottdale, but for the last 26 years he had lived on the farm where he died. He was married in 1899 to Emma Schultz of St. Joseph. Surviving are the widow and four sons, Arthur, at home; Charles and Alden Krause, Berrien Springs, and Lieut. Chester Krause, Avon Park, Fla., who is home on leave until May 30; two daughters, Mrs. Edward Toney, of Pittsburgh, Pa., and Mrs. William Rice, Norwich, N. Y., and a granddaughter. Casket bearers will include the four sons, with Edward F. Toney and Thurston Milligan.

Theodore Krause, Berrien Farmer, Dies Wednesday [7]

Theodore Krause, 69, prominent Berrien township farmer died at 7:15 p.m., Wednesday at his home after an illness of a week. He had been an invalid for the past several years and had been confined to his bed much of the time. Death was due to a heart condition.

Born in Germany August 26, 1873, Mr. Krause came to this country when seven years of age. He had been a resident of Berrien township, living on his present farm, for the past 26 years.

In 1899, he married Emma Schultz in St. Joseph.

Active in Republican politics in his community, he was a former justice of peace in Berrien township, and a member of the township school board.

Survivors besides his widow are four sons, Arthur, at home, Charles, Lt. Chester Krause, Avon Park, Fla., two daughters, Mrs. Edward Toney, Pittsburgh, Penn., and Mrs. William Rice, Norwich, N. Y. There is one granddaughter, three months old. A brother, Otto Krause, of Scottdale also survives.

A sister, Mrs. Charles Taube, of the North Shore drive, Benton Harbor, died in April, and two brothers, Herman, of Scottdale died in 1942, and William, also of Scottdale, died in 1941.

Funeral services will be held at the home, Saturday at 3:30 p.m., with the Rev. Theo Eisen, of St. John's Evangelical church, Niles, officiating. Burial will be in Silverbrook cemetery, at Niles.

Theodore Krause [7]

Largely attended funeral services for Theodore Krause, prominent Berrien township farmer, were held Saturday afternoon at the Krause home. Palbearers [sic] were four sons, Arthur, Alden, Chester and Charles

Krause, and two sons-in-law, Edward Toney and Thurston Milligan [sic].

The Rev. teho Eisen, pastor of St. John's Evangelical church, at Niles, officated. Burial was in Silverbrook cemetery, Niles.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:8(William Theodore John),12,17(Theodore John),10(Wilhelm Theodor);

13(Theodor Krause)

NICKNAME:1-9,11,14-16

B:4-5,7-8,10-12,14,16-17;13(28 AUG 1872)

BP:1,4,7-8,10,13-14,17(Schildberg, Kr. Schlochau, West Preussen)

BAP:10 D:5-6,8,14,16-17 DP:7-8,14,17 BUR:5,7-8,14,17

F:1-4,8,10-11,16 M:1-4,8,10-11,16

WIFE:1,4-9,12-17 MD:4,7-8,12-14,17 MP:4,7-8,12-13,17 MEND:1,6-8,14

1. Elsie Krause Brown
2. Newspaper - his mother's obituary
3. Newspaper - his father's obituary
4. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
5. His gravestone [324]
6. Newspaper - Emma Krause obituary and funeral announcement [1938]
7. Newspaper - Theodore Krause obit and funeral announcement [1938]
8. Martha Krause Milligan Rice
9. 1917-1922 Berrien County Rural Directory
10. His baptismal certificate from Elsenau in 1882 [1936]
11. Braunschweig passenger list from Bremen to NY arrived 22 APR 1882 [110]
12. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., SJ, MI [290]
13. Theodor and Emma (Schulz) Krause bible record [5361]
14. Newspaper - Theodore Krause obit
15. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
16. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
17. Family dates written by Martha Krause Rice in 1973 [1931]

26. Paul Wilhelm Carl Schultz

Occupations: teamster [1-2,13]

farmer [4]

Eyes: blue He was the tallest of the brothers. Hair:dark brown [1]

Residences: St. Joseph, MI [1]

New Mexico - for his health, but returned to St. Joseph [1]

Cause of death: tuberculosis [1,7]

Witnesses to his marriage were Martha Schultz and Bertha Tollas. [2]

Paul brought out his team and worked on the new stone road (later Highway 31) along the Niles Road in about 1906. He stayed with his sister's family (the Krauses). [1]

"He had horse teams, a mule team once, helped haul dirt, sand or gravel. He was a lot of fun - a great kidder - especially loved to kid his mother. He was really a nice guy. He and Aunt Tena went together a long time. He was sick already when they got married, but he had gone with Tena so long that they got married anyway. Then they went to New Mexico to see if it would help him get over the TB, but he couldn't. He came home so sick that summer and was in bed sick at Grandma's which is where

he died." - Elsie Krause Brown

He did not have children. [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7,9-12;8(Paul Carl Emil);13(Paul C.) B:2-3,6-10,12-13 BP:2,6-10,13

D:3,5,8,12-13;1(Oct) DP:7-8,13 BUR:3,7-8,13

F:1-2,6,8-9,11-13 M:1-2,6,8-9,12-13

WIFE:1-2,8,11-12 MD:2 MP:2 MEND:1,8,13

1. Elsie Krause Brown
2. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
3. His gravestone [318]
4. Norton's Berrien Co. Directory for 1899 [329]
5. His memorial card
6. His civil birth record [354]
7. Newspaper - his obit
8. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]
9. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI
10. 1910 Census: Berrien Co. MI
11. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
12. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
13. Berrien Co. MI deaths - Paul C. Schultz [5421]

26S. Albertina "Tena" Tollas

Her husbands Paul and Albert had been good friends as well as relatives. [1]

She last lived in St. Joseph at 1711 Forres Ave. Junior was not very good to his mother -- dumped her off at the Mental Hospital and didn't pay hardly any attention to her from then on. [1or4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:6 NICKNAME:1,3,7,9*;2,4,6(or Tina);5(Tina);8(Tena Knuth)

* Tena was how she spelled her name on greeting cards

B:4-5,6;3(1882/3);7(NOV 1883) BP:3-7

D:4-6;1(15 DEC 1966) DP:5-6 BUR:1,5 SIBLINGS:1-2,6 F:3-4,6-7 M:3,6-7

HUSB1(SCHULTZ):1,3-4,9 MD1:3 MP1:3 MEND1:1

HUSB2(KNUTH):1-2,4-5

1. Elsie Krause Brown - she is buried next to Paul Schultz, but there is no stone. Albert Jr. was too unconcerned to buy her a gravestone. [352+]
2. Newspaper - her sister Louise's obituary
3. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers to Paul Schultz [8]
4. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
5. Her memorial card
6. Marcia Tollas Arend [1098]
7. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI
8. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
9. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

27. Martha Minna "Marty" Schultz

When she was about three years old and the family was staying at the Ewalds after arriving in the USA, her brother Paul accidentally chopped off the tip of her finger with a hatchet. [3]

She was confirmed in Trinity Luth. Ch, St. Joseph, on 13 APR 1897. [11]
She worked at Cooper Wells factory. [1]

She was a big one to make a wish and break the bird's wishbone. [2]

She would say: "Rub your mother's wedding band on a sty and it will go away."

"Don't two people dry on the same towel or you're going to have a fight."

"Every white spot on your nail is for a lie you told. " [2]

"Aunt Marty Tietz was the youngest of the Schultz family. She stayed home with her mother, Great Grandma Henrietta Schultz, to care for her until she died. Uncle Will courted Aunt Marty for years. She finally married him after her mother died. Aunt Marty therefore inherited her mother's things -- the house I don't know about. But Aunt Marty really shared with my mother and me. Doris and Elaine Siewert also received. When Marty died Minnie Siewert, her niece and living companion for years, inherited her personal items. The house went to the county for Marty's long care." Fern Brown Graber [2]

Witnesses to her marriage were Herbert Tollas and Minnie Knuth. [9]

When Marty was pregnant she fell from a chair which she was standing on to hang curtains. She almost died then. The doctor had to take the child using her kitchen table for an operating table - no anesthetic. The baby was not buried. Soon after, she began to have rheumatism starting in her ankles. She later developed arthritis crippling her. Marty was much like a grandmother to Fern Brown as Fern only lived two houses down the street in Baroda. [2]

"Aunt Martha has had a pitiful life, - really! I can't ever think of any time she sat in a garden of roses, so to speak. Had she had good health - all else would of come to her. I think of her and probably in tow vains [sic] - one being her suffering and the other that I never have to bear her crosses." [18-niece Martha Krause Rice]

Marty gave some pretty dishes and Henrietta Lohraff Schultz's flat irons to her great niece Fern. [2]

Potato Pancakes [2]

4 or 5 medium potatoes
1 teaspoon salt
1/4 C flour
1/2 teaspoon baking powder
1 egg
1/4 C milk or cream

Stir to desired consistancy. Judge batter for thickness. Fry in shortening.

!Will of Martha Tietz [8]

I, MARTHA TIETZ, of the Village of Baroda, Berrien County, Michigan, being of full age and of sound and disposing mind and memory, do make, publish and declare this to be my Last Will and Testament, hereby revoking any and all former Wills by me made.

FIRST - I hereby direct by Executrix hereinafter named to pay out of my personal estate, as soon as possible after my decease, all my just debts and funeral and testamentary expenses.

SECOND - I give, devise and bequeath to my beloved niece, Minnie Sievert all of my estate, of every kind and nature and wheresoever situated.

I am giving all of my property to my said niece Minnie Sievert for the reason that she has made her home with me and helped me for many years and it is my expectation that she will continue to make her home with me and help me as long as I live.

THIRD - I am not unmindful of the fact that I have several other nieces and nephews but for the reason above stated, it is not my desire that any one other than my niece Minnie Sievert shall share in my estate.

FOURTH - I hereby nominate and appoint my beloved niece, Minnie Sievert as Executrix of this my Last Will and Testament.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 10th day of November A.D. 1937.

Martha Tietz

Signed, sealed, published and declared by the said Testatrix to be her Last Will and Testament, in the presence of us, who not being interested therein, have at her request, in her presence and in the presence of each other subscribed our names hereto as witnesses.

W. R. Stevens of St. Joseph, Michigan

Lorine Nuechterlin of St. Joseph, Michigan

Residences: St. Joseph, MI - with her parents [1]

Baroda, MI - Third Street, two houses north of her
niece, Elsie Krause Brown [2]

She was the only one in the family without blue eyes; hers were green.
[1]

She was the second tallest sister. Hair: light brown [1]

Religion: Zion Evangelical Church, Baroda, MI [2]

1930 Census: Baroda Twp., Berrien Co., MI pg.21 [12]

34/34 Tietz, Martha Head 46 Germany Germany Germany
owns home valued \$2,000
widow, immig. 1896

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-10,12-14,16-17;11(Minna Martha);15(Martha Schulz) NICKNAME:1-2
B:4,7,9-10,12-14,17;11(2 JUN 1883);15(APR 1885 age 11 mos.)

BP:7,9-15 BAP:11

D:1,4,7-10 DP:10 BUR:4,7,10 F:1,9,13,15-16 M:1,5-6,13-15

HUSB:1-2,4,7-10,12,16-17 MD:9-10 MP:9 MEND:10,12

1. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
2. Fern Brown Graber [271,1778,+]
3. Martha Schultz Tietz
4. Her gravestone [317]
5. Berrien Co. MI probates - her mother's
6. Newspaper - her mother's obit
7. Her memorial card
8. Martha Tietz will [1725]
9. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers [8]
10. Newspaper - her obit

11. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
12. 1930 Census: Berrien Co. MI [430.1]
13. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI
14. 1910 Census: Berrien Co. MI
15. Ship lists from Ancestry.com - Nurnberg arr. Baltimore APR 1885
16. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
17. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
18. Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 26 APR 1958 [2047]

27S. William Gottlieb "Will" Tietz

Occupation: barber - owned shop [1,4]

He was Baroda's first barber - his chair was a fancy red velvet one (also the handrest), adjustable in height by a foot peddle. The metal work was

quite ornate. [2]

Residence: Baroda, MI [1,4]

Cause of death: strokes after a hunting trip [2]

He liked playing cards, much to Marty's disgust. [1]

He introduced Marty's niece Elsie to her husband Forrest. She was visiting

Marty and Will asked Forrest to give her a ride home or part way home. [1]

Will had a pearl stickpin that Marty gave to Fern (Elsie's daughter). The pearl he had found in a fresh water clam in the St. Joe. River. Fern had a ring made for her from her father's wedding band and this pearl. She wore this ring when she married. [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6 B:3-5 BP:4 D:3,6 DP:2,5 BUR:2-3,5 F:4-5 M:4-5

1. Fern Brown Graber
2. Elsie Krause Brown
3. His gravestone [317]
4. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
5. Elaine Tietz Mutz
6. Emma L. Schultz [1724]

28. Hermann (poss. son) Schulz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 D:1 DP:1 WIFE:1

1. Stephen R. Miller [5422]

28S. Berta Bartz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 D:1 DP:1 HUSB:1

1. Stephen R. Miller [5422]

29. Hermann (poss. son) Schulz

--- SOURCES ---

experienced every day that he walked the 2 1/2 (or 5 miles round trip) miles to the small, one-room Trinity Lutheran School in North Morristown. While talking with Gramp, it became apparent that he enjoyed recalling his experiences in school. Early school days in the small one-room schoolhouse, the presence of a strict teacher who loved to pull ears, and perhaps liked making an example of one unfortunate boy who fell asleep in class, is especially funny to hear, because it enabled me to see the sly, and even crafty gleam which appeared in Gramp's eyes. Teachers at this time assumed a greater hold upon students' attitudes and attention span...as was the case of one poor student who found that a broken off horsewhip still had some purpose and could not be considered useless.

Students seemed more apt for mischief and during this period this seemed to be at a maximum. Spitballs were a favorite and as this activity could not go unpunished the teacher sent the boys, as well as the girls (who enjoyed spitballs just as much or even more) into the coat hall. After a sufficient length of time, the students were summoned, but one strange thing occurred, only the boys returned. Being quite puzzled after attempts of sending various messengers which permitted the girls to return also failed, he investigated the situation for himself and found the giggling girls tied hand and foot in the coat hall. The boys, it would seem, were quite ingenious as well as quite busy during their punishment!

It has been found that most children or young adults worked during this time. Money was scarce and in most cases the amount of money earned by the children was welcomed and of course lightened the burden of supporting a working child..and therefore made the money go farther among children who were too young to support themselves.

Arthur Schultz and Alma Zoske were later married, after a seven year courtship and hours of memorable experiences. They lived and worked on the farm in Rice County for a few more years and during this time their little Kody (Kurt) was born. He was unable to speak English until he started school. He was a natural born farmer, although sometimes Grandma would have liked to have disowned him for his cute, yet destructive actions. And later Ardella Bertha Augusta was born.

The Schultz' later moved to St. Paul where Arthur became a master barber and established a shop on Snelling Avenue where he carried on a business after thirty-five years in the same location. A change also occurred in the spelling of the Schulz name. It began to be spelled "Schultz." It wasn't determined when this came into existence, except that it was in use after the Schultz' moved to St. Paul."

Carl "Charlie" and Auguste Liebreuz Schulz were members of Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown with interment at Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown after their death at age 76 and 74, respectively. Their son, Arthur (and Alma) were also interred at Concordia Cemetery after their death in St. Paul, MN.

41. Frank Schultz FRANK (1868-1948)

Frank, the second son of Hermann and Amelia Schwichtenberg Schulz, was also born in Pommern, Germany emigrating to America at age 16. He, along with his brother, Carl, were brought to America to avoid the Prussian Army draft. Frank married Emelia Hamele on December 31, 1895 in Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown. Emelia was born in Micalsdorf, Austria. They also farmed in the North Morristown area and moved to Waterville, MN when their son, Leo (and Dorothy) farmed the family farm. They were blessed with seven children, five of whom reached adulthood:

Wilhelm.....(1899-1983)....married Dora Wegner, 1922.....3 sons and 2 daughters

Walter.....(1901-1974)....married Ida Haase, 1928.....1 son

Leo.....(1903-1985)....married Dorothy Lok, 1935.....2 sons and 2 adopted daughters

Gertrude.....(1904-.....married Otto Krause, 1928.....3 sons and 1 daughter

Edna.....(1909-1909)

Hildegard....(1910-1910)

Rudolph.....(1913-1988)....married Leona Schulz, 1938.....2 sons and 2 daughters

Their oldest son, William (and Dora) resided in St. Paul, MN where he worked as a carpenter and steam engineer. The following excerpt was taken from the Wegner Genealogy Book:

"Never written 'William Frank Schulz', just 'William F. Schulz.' To family he was 'Dad'! To anyone who knew and loved him, 'Bill'. Can't remember anyone ever calling him 'William'. Never knew anyone who didn't like or respect him. Gentle, good sense of humor and a laugh that brought tears to his eyes when he chose to use it. Loved baseball and hockey games. Modeled his Christian faith and values. Faithful, patient servant of the Lord - a lifetime tither. He enjoyed the outdoors! Hunted geese, pheasants, ducks, squirrels, and rabbits; fished lakes by trolling, still and spear fishing when it was still legal from ice houses. A wood working craftsman!! Excellent home builder and cabinet maker. Ingenious! He designed and created whatever was needed to solve a problem, to build or repair things of wood and metal. Generous, tenderhearted. Strong but quiet faith in God. Nurtured his life plan, "As for me and my house, we will serve the Lord." Never wasted anything. Made a rich life with the many gifts God gave him. Demonstrated how to make life a God-pleasing, respectable experience."

One son, Walter (and Ida) lived in Waterville, MN where he was a barber. Their only son, Melvin (and Eva) now live in Sun City, AZ. Dave Schulz, son of Melvin and Eva, is a local artist in Phoenix, AZ. Dave Schulz designed and painted the Icon Altar Cross at Trinity Lutheran Church, Phoenix, AZ.

Son Leo lived on the family farm most of his life. After he married Dorothy Lok, they lived east of Faribault on a farm for three years and then returned to the family farm in 1935. His father, Frank, sold him the farm in 1948. They were active members of Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown and honorary members of the Fellowship Club. They moved to Warsaw, MN in 1980 from their Morristown Township farm. Their son,

Edgar, (and Ione) also farmed in the Morrystown area, and, son, Roger worked as a mechanic at McQuay's in Faribault for 43 years before retirement.

Their youngest son, Rudolph, "Rudy" as his friends and family knew him, graduated from Dr. Martin Luther College, Ulm, MN and taught in Lutheran schools in Minnesota (Plato, Rochester, Fox Lake) and in Wisconsin (South Milwaukee, Rhinelander). Retiring in 1955 after teaching 20 years, he and his family returned to Oak Creek, WI and was employed at Kyle Products, South Milwaukee until his retirement and move to Racine, WI in 1978. "He was an excellent carpenter and home builder as well. He was extraordinarily talented in music and played organ for many years at Oakwood Lutheran Church, Oak Creek, WI. His favorite pastime was fishing," notes his daughter, Eunice Schulz Menk. Rudy's wife, Leona, is now living in Milwaukee, WI after his death on November 7, 1988 in Racine, WI, buried at Forest Hill Cemetery, Oak Creek, WI.

Their only surviving daughter, Gertrude, married Rev. Otto F. Krause and served parishes with him in Stover, MO; Dorset, MN; Janesville, MN; and Fairmont, MN. At age 94 she is living with her daughter, Donna Lietz in Oak Park, IL due to frail health. However, she had lived in her Fairmont home until December 1998.

Frank and Emelia retired from farming in 1935 and moved to Waterville, MN, five miles west of Morrystown, MN. They are buried at Concordia Cemetery, North Morrystown, MN and died in Waterville, MN. Emelia died in 1945 at age 67, and Frank died in 1948 at age 70.

Family Information from The Rice County Families Book (1981), the Wegner Genealogy (1997), and Eunice Schulz Menk, Daughter of Rudolph & Leona Schmidt Schulz

45. Pauline Alvina Schulz

PAULINE (1883-1969)

Pauline was born in Pommern, Germany, probably in Kreis Stolp north of Kreis Rummelsburg. She was almost one year old when crossing the Atlantic Ocean aboard the Braunschweig Ship, reported as 11 months on the ship list from the National Archives, Washington, DC. She arrived in Baltimore, MD on April 17, 1884 with brothers and sisters, Carl (18), Franz (16), Minna (11), Ludwig (6), and Bertha (3). Her parents, Hermann and Amelia Schwichtenberg Schulz, dreaded the thought of being buried in the ocean if death should occur while on the ocean. Their last child, Anna born on August 20, 1884, in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, MN. Pauline and Anna married brothers Carl and Paul Glende, Sr., sons of August and Elbertine Seils Glende who emigrated from Gr. Krien (Grossegreen), Kreis Stolp, Pommern, Germany, which was about five miles from Stolp, Pommern, a large city.

Carl and Pauline Schulz Glende lived two miles west of her folks, the Schulz Family in the North Morrystown farming community. Carl and Pauline Schulz Glende were blessed with a large family of ten children, including twins:

Eberhardt.....(1901-1988).....married Lydia Preuss,
1925.....1 son and 2 daughters
Elsie.....(1903-1963).....married Edwin Smuda,

1921.....3 sons and 2 daughters
 Gertrude.....(1905-1990).....married Erich Velzke,
 1926.....3 sons and 2 daughters
 Louise.....(1908-married Herman Lorenz,
 1931..... 4 daughters
 Erna.....(1909-1997).....married Arthur Preuss,
 1932.....3 sons and 1 daughter
 Arthur.....(1912-married Ruth Lorenz,
 1938.....1 son and 2 daughters
 Clara.....(1915-1981).....married Herman Krupp,
 1936..... 2 daughters
 Lillian.....(1924-married Orlon Wildberg,
 1948..... 3 daughters
 Ronald, Twin..(1927-1957)
 Donald, Twin..(1927-married Joan Hackett,
 1955.....4 sons and 2 daughters

Professor Arthur Glende wrote the following account of his parents and their life style:

"During the time of the early German settlements, not all the time was spent in isolation within one's own family group. There was time for joy and merriment when one group of settlers would visit another group and play games or just reminisce about the life as it was lived in the "Old Country." Whenever help was required in the building of the house or barn, neighbors would often congregate to help in the "house raising bee" of "barn raising bee." The women folk would provide the "pot luck" meals. They also would be the spectators, cheering on the men as they applied the hammer and the saws. As a rule when the house or barn was finished there was the usual celebration with music and square dancing, the entire neighborhood having been invited. Whether or not it was a celebration that the Schulz and the Glende families became acquainted one can only speculate. But this we know that a young man by the name of Carl Glende (our dad) became very much attracted to a beautiful young girl by the name of Pauline Schulz (our mother) and after a time of courtship married her. This meant of course the establishment of another homestead where the young couple could live and raise a family of their own. After searching for a place of their own, they decided to purchase a 40 acre site, only two or three miles away from both of their parents in case they needed help or advice. This farm site was located on the northwest fringe of the German settlement. The Irish settlement was to the immediate northwest with Kilkenny as its center. A large Bohemian settlement was located to the northeast with Montgomery as its area of concentration."

The large family of Pauline and Carl must have been a joy to Amelia and Hermann Schulz, along with their other children's families. Daughter Lillian Glende Wildberg noted, "Mom spoke of how her parents worked on the farms in Germany. After their work was done for the day, the neighbors would gather to visit and sing and have real fellowship together. In America they missed the fellowship they enjoyed in Germany."

Today the surviving family members of Pauline and Carl are Louise Lorenz, Lillian Wildberg, Arthur Glende, and Donald Glende. Donald's twin

brother, Ronald, died tragically while he stopped during a blinding snowstorm to help a stranded motorist. He was hit by a semi-truck and died instantly. The family farm is operated by Donald (and Joan) and members of their family at this time. Louise (and Herman) Lorenz and family farmed in the Waterville area; Louise is now in the Waterville Good Samaritan Care Center where she participates in church services and daily devotions. Lillian (and Orlon) Wildberg reside in Minnetonka, MN and celebrated their Golden Anniversary at Trinity Lutheran Church, North Morristown last summer in 1998. Professor Arthur Glende was professor at Dr. Martin Luther College in New Ulm, MN where he is now retired with his wife, Ruth.

Deceased family members lived in the Faribault, Morristown, and Waterville areas. The Eberhardt Glende family lived in Faribault, along with the Elsie (and Edwin) Smuda family. Lydia, Eberhardt's wife, is living with her son, Glen, in Faribault today. Elsie and Edwin Smuda are deceased. The Smuda's were blessed with twins, Harry and Harriet, as were the Lorenz', Janet and Jeanette. Gertrude (and Erich) Velzke and family lived in the North Morristown farming community and are both deceased. The home of Erna (and Arthur) Preuss was in the Waterville farming area.

When Carl became ill with pneumonia resulting in his death in 1941, the operation of the family farm was left to the task of Pauline and her daughter Lillian, age 17, and the twins, age 14. After Ronald's untimely death, the responsibility of running the farm became Pauline's along with Donald and his wife, Joan. "For most of us only treasured memories remain of the place of our birth, the days of our childhood, and the loving care and guidance of our Christian parents," notes Arthur.

Daughter Lillian writes the following account of her mother's last days:

"Mother was always easy to live with, so appreciative of the favors we could do for her. She was always more concerned with the welfare of others than of herself. Even the last day of her hospitalization she ate her supper and was concerned that I would also have something to eat. This last meal was on the evening of August 19, 1969, in the Faribault hospital. On the following day, August 20, 1969, the Lord called her to her eternal rest in heaven."

Pauline's obituary in the Faribault Daily News states she was born May 27, 1883. However, there are differences in records of her birth date including that on her grave site at Concordia Cemetery with her husband, Carl Glende.

Family Information by Professor Arthur Glende and Lillian Wildberg, Son & Daughter of Carl & Pauline Schulz Glende

46. Anna Friederike Schulz

ANNA (1884-1965)

Anna, the youngest child of Hermann and Amelia Schwichtenberg Schulz, was born August 20, 1884, five months after they arrived in America on April 17, 1884. She was a year plus younger than her sister, Pauline. It is interesting to note again that two sisters married two brothers. Anna married Paul Glende in 1902, two years after her sister, Pauline, married Carl Glende. Anna and Paul Glende settled on a farm in the southwest corner of Shieldsville Township, Rice County, Minnesota. They bought

this 80-acre farm from Seth Kenney for \$2,000. Half of the farm was in LeSueur County and half was in Rice County. They adopted one son, Paul, Jr., before they had their own children. After this they had eight children of their own:

Paul, Jr,....(1905-1986).....married Anna Wilke,
 1952.....1 stepson
 George.....(1906-1996).....married Leona Thielbar,
 1956.....2 stepsons 1 stepdaughter
 Erwin.....(1908-1989).....married Velma Bauer,
 1933.....3 sons and 2 daughters
 Edna.....(1910-1984).....married George Walderon,
 1930.....3 sons and 2 daughters
 Alma.....(1911-.....married Victor Bauer,
 1927.....1 son
 Arnold.....(1913-1985)....married Minnie Bauer,
 1935.....2 sons and 1 daughter
 Erna.....(1914-.....married Sam Fiebiger,
 3 daughters
 married Ralph LeMeiux
 Hilda.....(1916-.....married Harry Warmington,
 1932.....4 sons and 2 daughters
 Emil.....(1918-1986)....married Connie
 Buscovick.....4 sons and 1 daughter
 married Patricia Glende

Paul Glende, Sr. died from influenza during the flu epidemic of 1918. His youngest son, Emil, was only seven days old when this happened. Paul, Sr. was buried on the same day that he died because people were afraid of getting the flu; it was very contagious. The only ones present at Paul's funeral were the family members and just a couple of the neighbors. Paul's father, August, died of a heart attack the day after Paul died. A memorial service was held at a later date for Paul and August together.

Paul's widow, Anna, and her children farmed until 1928 when she sold the farm and later moved to Faribault, MN. She married Otto Spitzack while living in Faribault. Paul was 35 years old when he succumbed to the flu, and Anna lived to be 81 years of age in Faribault.

The children of Paul and Anna Glende resided in Faribault, MN and the surrounding farm community in Rice County their married life except for Emil and Alma. Emil lived in Morro Bay, CA with his wife, Patricia, and died in Cayoucos, CA in 1986. His first wife, Connie, died in Owatonna, MN in 1972. Emil worked for the Josten Company for 27 years before retiring. George (and Leona) and Arnold (and Minnie) eventually established the Glende carpentry business with Arnold's son, Dale, after working for William Wegner as a carpenter for several years. Paul, Jr., their adopted son, was employed at the Nutting Truck and Caster Company foundry for over 19 years until his retirement and death in 1986.

Ervin (and Velma) farmed in different locations in Rice County until they settled on a farm in the northwest corner of section 18 of Wheeling Township. They and their neighbors and relatives worked together in threshing bees and harvesting bees for many years. Ervin also did a lot

of custom farm work: baling hay, threshing grain, silo-filling, and corn-picking. He was the only son to continue in his father's footsteps as a farmer.

Three of their four daughters are living today, Alma, Erna, and Hilda. Alma is a widow, living in Phoenix, AZ, and Erna and Hilda are residing together in the Faribault Health & Rehabilitation Center. Sister Edna worked for over fifteen years at Wilson & Company and for six years at Treasure Cave in Faribault before her death in 1984. In Memorium, Edna's family submitted the following tribute: Who died one year ago today, God saw that she was getting tired and a cure was not to be. So He put His arms around her and whispered, "Come with me." With tearful eyes we watched her suffer and saw her fade away. Although we couldn't bear to lose her, we could not bid her stay. A golden heart stopped beating, hard working hands laid to rest. God broke our hearts to prove to us He only takes the best.

Paul & Anna Glende are buried in Concordia Cemetery, North Morristown, MN where Anna's second husband, Otto Spitzack, is also interred.

Family Information from The Rice County Families Book, 1981 and Dale & Edith Glende, Grandson of Paul, Sr. & Pauline Schulz Glende.

47. Ernest George H. Klemm

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 BP:1 D:1 DP:1 BUR:1 F:1 M:1

WIFE:1 MD:1 MP:1

1. Gordon Schermer [5482]

47S. Emilie Menzel

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 D:1

1. Gordon Schermer [5482]

48. Frank Klemm

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 BP:1 F:1 M:1

WIFE:1 MD:1 MP:1

1. Gordon Schermer [5482]

48S. Marjory W. McNaught

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 D:1

1. Gordon Schermer [5482]

49. Frances Henriette Friederike Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1,3 BP:3 CHR:3 D:1-3 DP:1,3 BUR:3 F:2-3 M:3

HUSB:1-3 MD:1-3 MP:3

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]

2. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984

"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard

3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

49S. Englehart "Fred" Frederick Bartz

Religion: First Baptist Church of St. Joseph [3]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-4 NICKNAME:1-4 B:1,3-4 BP:1,3 D:1,4;2(1941) DP:1,4 BUR:4
F:1,3-4 M:1,3-4 WIFE:1,3-4 MD:1,3-4 MP:4
1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Olive Prillwitz Piedt and Elsie Krause Brown [353]
3. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

50. Theodore Carl Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 D:1 F:1 M:1 WIFE:1
1. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

50S. Anna Stella Reinhardt

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 D:1
1. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

51. Emma Emilie Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1,3 BP:1 D:1,3 DP:1 F:3 M:3
1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

51S. Robert Bartz

He first came to Michigan, but wanted grain farming and moved to ND. [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:1,5 BP:1,4 D:1,5 DP:1 F:1,4-5 M:1,4-5
WIFE:1,3,5 MD:1,5 MP:5
1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. William H. Bartz
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
4. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
5. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

52. Henry Ludwig Prillwitz

Cause of death: one of Berrien County's first traffic fatalities [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6 B:2-3,5-6 BP:5-6 D:1,3,5 DP:5 BUR:3,5 F:5 M:5
1. Newspaper - article about the changes in his wife's life
2. Olive Prillwitz Piedt (Birth?) [353+]
3. His gravestone [238]
4. Herald-Palladium SEP 2001 - Henry Julius Prillwitz obit [1219]
5. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
6. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI

52S. Martha Marie Reischke

She and her sister Emma came to the USA in 1890/1 arriving in NYC and traveling by train to St. Joseph, MI. The two girls earned money picking strawberries so that their parents and two other sisters could come to America. [1-4]

Martha liked Albert Bartz. After my great-grandmother, Martha Reischke

Prillwitz, first arrived in Stevensville, he wanted to date-and possibly marry-her, but, though they liked each other, they realized that a marriage between first cousins was not a good idea. [6-7]

Residences: Pommern, Germany [1-2]
St. Joseph, MI [1-2]
Union Pier, MI 1893-1905 [1-2]
Benton Harbor (Fairplain), MI 1905- [1-2]
950 Nickerson Ave. [1-2]

Religion: Clay Street Baptist Church - now Napier Parkview Baptist
(charter member) [1-2]

1900 Census: New Buffalo Twp., Berrien Co., MI [8]

Prillwitz, Henry SEP 1868 MI Germany Germany, marr.7y, farmer
Martha (wife) OCT 1872, Germany Germany Germany, Immi.1892,
mother of 4 - 4 living
Amanda M. (dau.) FEB 1894 MI MI Germany
Ellen M. (dau.) AUG 1895 MI MI Germany
Arthur H. (son) JAN 1897 MI MI Germany
Alfred W. (son) DEC 1898 MI MI Germany
Reischke, Frederick J. (father) MAR 1832 Germany Germany Germany,
marr.36y, Immi.1892, farm laborer
Ernestena (mother) FEB 1844 Germany Germany Germany,
marr.36y, Immi.1892,
mother of 10 - 8 living
Laura M. (sister) NOV 1880 Germany Germany Germany,
Immi.1892

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6,8-9 B:1-2,4,6,8 BP:1-2,8 D:3-4,6,9 DP:2-3,6 BUR:2-4,6
F:2-3,6,8 M:2-3,6,8

HUSB:1-6,8-9 MD:1-2,6,8 MP:1-2,6 MEND:1-2

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in her life
2. Newspaper - her obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353+]
4. Her gravestone [238]
5. Herald-Palladium SEP 2001 - Henry Julius Prillwitz obit [1219]
6. Gordon R. Schermer [1392,5153]
7. G. Schermer (ERWPS, 6 NOV 1993, Leona Brakla's audiotape) [1392]
8. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI
9. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

53. Julius Daniel Prillwitz

Occupation: farmer [1]

Religion: Baptist [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1-3 BP:3 D:1-3 DP:1,3 BUR:1-3 F:1,3 M:3

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. His gravestone [238]
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

53S. Emma Margaret "Jenny" Reischke

Residences: Germany [1-3]

Benton Harbor, MI 1895-7 [4]

Union Pier, MI 1897-1906 [4]

757 Nickerson Ave., Benton Harbor, MI 1906-1955+ [4]
Religion: Baptist [3]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2-3,5-7 NICKNAME:6 B:1,3,5-6 BP:3 D:3,5-7 DP:3,6 BUR:3,5-6
F:2,6 M:2,6
HUSB:1-7 MD:4,6;3(21 JUL 1895) MP:3-4,6 MEND:3

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in her sister Martha Prillwitz' life
2. Newspaper - her sister Martha Prillwitz' obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
4. Newspaper - her 60th anniversary
5. Her gravestone [238]
6. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
7. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

54. Emil Carl Gustav Knuth

WWI draft card [7]

Emil Carl Knuth, born 19 JUN 1882, wife Emma, thumb on left hand stiff, woodworker - Dodge Bros., residence Detroit

1940 Census: Detroit, Wayne Co., MI [8]

Knuth, Emil 57 Germany, metal worker - auto plant
Ema (wife) 51 Germany
Mildred (dau.) 28 MI, secretary - office building
Geraldine (dau.) 26 MI, secretary - office building
Doris (dau.) 24 MI, stenography - office building

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-11 B:4-5,7-11 BP:4-5,8-11 D:10-11 DP:11;2,10(Detroit)
BUR:2,11

F:1-2,5-6,9-10 M:1-2,5-6,9
WIFE:3-4,7-9,11 MD:9 MP:9

1. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
2. Minnie Knuth Siewert
3. Berrien Co. MI births - his dau. Mildred [5]
4. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
5. Civil Registry in Germany (researched by Roland Blümer)
- birth of Emil Carl Gustav Knuth [1676]
6. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
7. Ancestry.com. U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918
8. 1940 Census: Wayne Co. MI
9. "Michigan, County Marriages, 1820-1935," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/VN28-DJ4> : accessed 06 Feb 2014), Emil Knuth and Emma Gleffe, 1910.
10. "Michigan, Death Certificates, 1921-1952," index, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/KFW2-8QP> : accessed 06 Feb 2014), Emil Knuth, 1948.
11. FindAGrave.com

54S. Emma M. Gleffe

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3,5;4(Ema) B:4-5 BP:4-5

1. Berrien Co. MI births - her dau. Mildred [5]
2. Ancestry.com. U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918
3. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
4. 1940 Census: Wayne Co. MI
5. "Michigan, County Marriages, 1820-1935," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/VN28-DJ4> : accessed 06 Feb 2014), Emil Knuth and Emma Gleffe, 1910.
6. FindAGrave.com

55. Charles August Heinrich Knuth

Occupations: grocer 1920 [6]
 painter 1939 [7]

1920 Census: Mishawaka, St. Joseph Co., IN [6]

Knuth, Charles 35 MI Germany Germany, grocer - retail grocer
 Anna (wife) 33 OH Germany Germany
 D Paris (dau.) 3y9m IN MI OH

1930 Census: 119 S. Hill St., South Bend, Portage Twp., St. Joseph Co., IN [8]

Knuth, Charles 47 MI MI MI, marriage 46y, decorator - painting
 Arvilla (wife) 59 IN NY NY, marriage 58y, owns home - value \$10,000
 Cox, Meril (lodger) 37 IN IN OH, divorced, attendant - filling station

1930 Census: 316 E. 10th, Mishawaka, St. Joseph Co., IN [8]

Knuth, Anna 42 OH Germany Germany, divorced, rents at \$30/mo.,
 shoemaker - footwear factory
 DeParis (dau.) 14 IN MI OH

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:1-3,5-8;4(Carl A. H.) B:1,4-6 BP:3,4-6;7(St. Joseph, MI)
 D:1;2(28 JUN 1960) DP:3 BUR:1 F:2-3,5 M:2-3,5
 WIFE1(Anna):1-2,6-7 MEND1:8
 WIFE2(Arvilla):8 MD2:8(1929/30)
1. His gravestone and cemetery records
 2. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
 3. Minnie Knuth Siewert
 4. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
 5. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
 6. 1920 Census: St. Joseph Co. IN
 7. "Indiana, Marriages, 1811-1959," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/XX1Q-CZC> : accessed 06 Feb 2014), James L Stevens and D Paris Knuth, 1939.
 8. 1930 Census: St. Joseph Co. IN

55S. Anna Paris

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:1-4 B:1;4(1887/8) BP:3-4 D:1 BUR:1
1. Her gravestone and cemetery records
 2. Elsie Krause Brown [352]
 3. "Indiana, Marriages, 1811-1959," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/XX1Q-CZC> : accessed 06 Feb 2014), James L Stevens and D Paris Knuth, 1939.

4. 1930 Census: St. Joseph Co. IN

55S. Arvilla

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 BP:1

1. 1930 Census: St. Joseph Co. IN

56. William Knuth

Occupation: farmer [4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7 B:1,6 BP:5-6 D:1-2,6 DP:5 BUR:1 F:3,5,7 M:3,5,7

WIFE:1-4,6 MD:2,4;6(9 SEP 1913) MP:2,4,6 MEND:2

1. His gravestone [293]
2. Newspaper - his widow's obituary
3. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
4. Newspaper - his 50th anniversary
5. Minnie Knuth Siewert
6. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]

56S. Louise "Lizzie" Ludwig

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1-2 BP:2 D:1-2 DP:2 BUR:1-2

1. Her gravestone [293]
2. Newspaper - her obituary
3. Elsie Krause Brown

57. Elizabeth "Lizzie" Pauline Knuth

Baptized Elise Wilhelmine Pauline. Godparents: Hulda Schultz, Pauline (Quardakus) Schultz, and W. Bar. [7]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3,6;5(Eliz. P.);7(Elise Wilhelmine Pauline) NICKNAME:1,4,8

B:2-3,5-7

BP:2-4;5(SJ) CHR:7 D:2-3,6 DP:2-3 BUR:2-3,6 F:1,4,7-8 M:1,4,7-8

HUSB:1,3,5-6 MD:2;5(1902) MEND:2

1. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
2. Newspaper - her obit
3. Her memorial card
4. Minnie Knuth Siewert
5. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
6. Her gravestone [565]
7. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]
8. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

57S. Frank Herrmann Heinrich Ketelhut

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-4 B:3-4 BP:3 D:2-4 BUR:4 F:3 M:3

1. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
2. Newspaper - his widow's obit
3. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
4. His gravestone [565]

58. Frances Bertha Knuth

Godparents: Bertha Schulz, Mrs. Podtke, Gaft. Domke [8]

Residence: Stevensville, MI [7]
Witnesses of her marriage were Ernest and Grace Siewert. [6]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7,9;8(Franziska Emilie Bertha);10(Francis B. Knith) B:1,4-6,8,
10
BP:3,5-6,10 BAP:8 D:4-5 DP:4-5 BUR:4-5 F:2-3,6,8-10 M:2-3,6,8-10
HUSB:1-4,6-7 MD:6 MP:6 MEND:4
1. Her gravestone [325]
2. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
3. Minnie Knuth Siewert
4. Newspaper - her obit
5. Her memorial card
6. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers [8]
7. Berrien Co. Rural Directory 1917-1922
8. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]
9. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college
paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie
Krause Brown [218]
10. Michigan, Births, 1867-1902 (FamilySearch.org)

58S. Emil H. Siewert

Occupation: blacksmith [3,5]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7 B:1,3 BP:3 D:1(1953);2(1952) BUR:1 F:3-4,6 M:3-4,6
1. His gravestone [325]
2. Newspaper - his widow's obit
3. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
4. Minnie Knuth Siewert
5. Berrien Co. Rural Dir. 1917-1922
6. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Siewert Family" by Shirley Geisler
7. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]

59. Martha Anna Emma Knuth

Burial Spring Run Cemetery, Scottdale, MI [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3-5 B:1,4 BP:3 BAP:4 D:5;1(JUN 1892) DP:5 BUR:1 F:1-4
M:1-4
1. Her gravestone [293]
2. Elsie Krause Brown
3. Minnie Knuth Siewert
4. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
5. Michigan, Births, 1867-1902 (FamilySearch.org) [5153]

60. Wilhelmina "Minnie" Henrietta Fredricka Knuth

She was raised by her Grandmother Schultz. [1]

Minnie (whose mother died when she was born) was raised by her
grandmother Schultz. Marty was ten years old then and was jealous of
Minnie. Many times Marty would blame things on Minnie and Grandma would
punish Minnie. [13]

She was baptized Minna Henrietta Friederike. [9]

She was named by her father. [7]

Occupation: worked at Cooper Wells factory [1]

Residences: St. Joseph, MI [1,7]
517 Howard Ave. [7]
Stevensville, MI [1,4]
Baroda, MI [1]

After Ernie died she and the girls moved in with her aunt,
Martha Schultz Tietz. [1-2]

Religion: Zion Evangelical Church, Baroda, MI [2,6]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:7,9 NICKNAME:1-8,10-11,13-14;12(Minnie Sievert)
B:5-6,9-11 BP:5-7,10-11 D:5-6 DP:5-6 BUR:5-6
F:1,7,9,13-14 M:1,7,9,13-14
HUSB:1-4,6-7 MD:7 MP:7 MEND:6-7

1. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
2. Fern Brown Graber
3. St. Matthew's Lutheran Church records, Benton Harbor, MI - her daughter Doris' baptism [68]
4. Berrien Co. Rural Dir. 1917-1922
5. Her memorial card
6. Newspaper - her obit
7. Minnie Knuth Siewert
8. Berrien Co. MI probates - her Grandmother Schultz [sic - daughter]
9. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
10. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI - with Schulz grandparents
11. 1910 Census: Berrien Co. MI - with Schulz grandmother
12. Martha Tietz will [1725]
13. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
14. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

60S. Ernst W. "Ernie" Siewert

Occupations: farmer [3]
carpenter [5]
fruit buyer [?]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2-3,5;1,4(Ernest) NICKNAME:1 B:2,5 BP:5 D:2,5 DP:5 BUR:2
F:4-5 M:4-5

1. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
2. His gravestone [325]
3. Minnie Knuth Siewert
4. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Siewert Family" by Shirley Geisler
5. His death rec.?

61. Martha Wilhelmina Auguste Schultz

She was confirmed 26 March 1899, St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [5]

1920 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [6]

52/52 Mischke, Albert H. 40 Russia Germany Germany, immi. 1893, farmer
- general

Martha M. (wife) 35 MI Germany Germany
Bennie F. (son) 14 MI Russia MI
Herbert N. (son) 13 MI Russia MI

Elmer C. (son) 11 MI Russia MI
Esther E. (dau.) 4y6m MI Russia MI

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5,7-8;6(Martha M.) B:1-3,5,7;6(1884/5) BP:5-7 CHR:5 D:2-3,7
DP:7

BUR:2 F:1,3-4 M:1,3

HUSB:2-4,6-8

1. 1900 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [400.6]
2. Her gravestone [293]
3. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
4. Newspaper - her father's obit
5. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]
6. 1920 Census: Berrien Co. MI
7. Virginia Meachum [5375]
8. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

61S. Albert H. Mischke

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-4 B:1,3;2(1879/80) BP:2-3 D:1-3 DP:3 BUR:1

1. His gravestone [293]
2. 1920 Census: Berrien Co. MI
3. Virginia Meachum [5375]
4. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

62. Herman August Paul Schultz

Godparents: Herman Schmuhl, H. Milke, Mrs. Domke. [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 CHR:1 D:1 BUR:1 F:1 M:1

1. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]

63. Nelly Maria Bertha Schulz

Her godparents were Friedericka Rutz, Hulda Schulz, and Carl Knuth. [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1 CHR:1 D:1 F:assumed M:assumed

1. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]

64. Pauline Emilie Caroline Schultz

Godparents: Hulda Quardokus, Emilie Nimmo, and Hermann Schultz [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2(or Pauline Bertha Emilie);1(Lena) B:1;2(4 NOV 1888) BP:1
CHR:2

D:2 F:1-2 M:1-2

1. Berrien Co. MI births - hers [5]
2. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]

65. Matie Lydia Henriette Schultz

She was baptized Meta Lydia Henriette. Godparents were Mrs. Zuhl, __
Domke,
and Martin Schulz. [5]

There are two small headstones to the right of her grave. [2]

1930 Census: Baroda Twp., Berrien Co., MI [6]

149/149 Krieger, Adolph 46 Russia Russia Russia, immi.1894, marr.age

32,

farmer - general farm

Mate (wife) 39 MI Germany Germany, marriage 29

Clarence (son) 14 MI Russia MI

Madgeline (dau.) 9 MI Russia MI

(Note: ages at marriage -- he may have had a prior marriage)

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-4(Matie);5(Meta);6(Mate);7(Mattie)

B:1-3,5;6(1890/1) BP:6 CHR:5 D:2-3,7

BUR:2 F:1,3-5 M:1,3,5

HUSB:2-4,6-7

1. 1900 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [400.6]
2. Her gravestone [293]
3. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
4. Newspaper - her father's obit
5. St. Peter's Evan. Ch., St. Joe., MI [290]
6. 1930 Census: Berrien Co. MI
7. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

65S. Adolph Krieger

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1;2(1883/4) BP:2 D:1 BUR:1

1. His gravestone [293]
2. 1930 Census: Berrien Co. MI
3. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

66. Carrie Schultz

She never had children. [2]

Burial: Riverview Cem., St. Joseph [3]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:1-3 BP:3 D:2-3 DP:3 BUR:3 F:1-2,4 M:1-2

HUSB:2-5 MEND:3

1. 1900 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [400.6]
2. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
3. Newspaper - her obit
4. Newspaper - her father's obit
5. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

66S. Tracy Wagner

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-4 B:4 BP:4 D:3-4;1(1963) DP:4 BUR:4

1. Newspaper - his widow's obit
2. Emma L. Schultz
3. Elsie Krause Brown [352]
4. Ancestry.com. Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 - Tracy Wagner

67. Minnie Schultz

She never married. [3]

She lived with her sister Alma. [5?]

She was very odd. [5?]

!--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:1-3 D:1,3 BUR:1 F:2-5 M:1-3,5

1. Her gravestone [318]
2. 1900 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [400.6]
3. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
4. Newspaper - her father's obit
5. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]

68. Alma H. Schultz

She never married. [2]
 She lived with her sister Minnie. [6?]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6 B:1-4 BP:3-4 D:2-4 DP:3-4 BUR:3-4 F:2,5-6 M:1-2,6

1. Her gravestone [318]
2. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
3. Newspaper - her obits
4. Her memorial card
5. Newspaper - her father's obit
6. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]

69. Emma L. Schultz

She took back her maiden name of Schultz. [1,4]
 Occupation: private duty nurse for 17 years at Univ. Hosp. in
 Ann Arbor [4]
 Residence: moved back to St. Joseph from Ann Arbor in Nov. 1965 [4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7 B:1,4,7;6(age 31) D:7 F:3-5 M:1,3-4

HUSB:6;3? MD:6 MP:6 MEND:3?

1. Her gravestone [318]
2. Newspaper - her recipes chosen at Cherry Festival
3. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
4. Emma L. Schultz [1724]
5. Newspaper - her father's obit
6. St. Peter Lutheran Church, Mishawaka, IN records [1512]
7. SSDI - Emma L. Schultz

69S. Arthur H. Carlton

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:3;2(1896/7)

1. Elsie Krause Brown [352]
2. St. Peter Lutheran Church, Mishawaka, IN records [1512]
3. World War I Draft Registration Cards (ancestry.com)

70. Clara Henriette Auguste Schultz

Residences: St. Joe, Bridgman, Buchanan, Baroda - Date Rd. [10]
 Religion: Lutheran [10]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-13 B:1-2,5-7,11 BP:2,5-7 CHR:11 D:1,5-7,13 DP:5-6;7[sic]

BUR:1,5-7

F:2-3,7-9,11-12 M:2,7-9,11-12

HUSB:1,3-4,6-9,13 MD:3,6-7 MP:3,6-7 MEND:4,6

1. Her gravestone [316]
2. 1910 Census: Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
3. Her wedding invitation
4. Newspaper - her husband's obit

5. Her memorial card
6. Newspaper - her obit
7. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
8. Newspaper - her parents' 45th, 50th and 57th Ann.
9. Newspaper - her parents' obits
10. Lila Schulz
11. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
12. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
13. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

70S. Herman W. Pintcke

Death:12 OCT? [5]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7 B:1,3-4 BP:3-4 D:1,3-5 DP:3-4 BUR:1,3-4 F:6 M:6

1. His gravestone [316]
2. His wedding invitation
3. His memorial card
4. Newspaper - his obit
5. Newspaper - his widow's obit
6. Lila Schulz
7. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
8. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

71. Ella Lena Henriette Schultz

Residences: Baroda until 1927 [2]

St. Joseph 1927- [2]

Shoreham Nursing Home OCT 1977+ [12]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3-12-13 B:1,3,6,8-10 BP:1,3,6,8-9 CHR:10 D:6-8 DP:6,8
BUR:6,8

F:1,3-5,9-11 M:1,3-5,9-11 HUSB:2-7,9,12-13 MD:2-3,9 MP:2-3,9
MEND:6-7

1. 1910 Census: Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
2. Newspapers - her 25th, 40th, 45th, and 50th wedding ann.
3. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
4. Newspaper - her parents' 45th, 50th, and 57th wedding ann.
5. Newspaper - her parents' obits
6. Newspaper - her obit
7. Newspaper - her husband's obit
8. Her memorial card [1748]
9. Ella Schultz Kempton
10. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
11. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
12. Postcard from Kathryn Krause 10 OCT 1977
13. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

71S. Porter Merton Kempton

Occupation: barber in St. Joseph [1-4]

Confirmed Zion Evangelical Church, Baroda, MI, 20 MAR 1921 [6]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7 B:3;4(Glendora) BP:3-4 D:3 DP:3 BUR:3 F:4 M:4

1. Newspaper - his retirement
2. Newspapers - his 25th, 40th, 45th, and 50th wedding ann.
3. Newspaper - his obit
4. Ella Schultz Kempton
5. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
6. Palm Sunday bulletin, 20 MAR 1921, Zion Evangelical Church, Baroda, MI [1700]
7. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

72. (name unknown) Schultz

--- SOURCES ---

F:1 M:1

1. Newspaper - his parents' 45th and 50th anniversaries

73. Agnes Martha Otilie Schultz

She was a great piano player. [3]

Religion: Lutheran - St. John's, Baroda [8]

Wedding attendants: Elsie Krause and Herbert Tollas [?]

Wintered at the Michigan Parke Motel & Trailer Court, Florida Ave., Tampa, FL [12]

During the depression Elsie Krause Brown loaned enough money to Agnes in order that they could keep their home and farm. It was all paid back. [3]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3,5-14 B:1-2,5,8,10-11 BP:2,5,8 CHR:10 D:8,11 DP:8,11
BUR:8

F:2,5-7,10,13 M:2,5-7,10,13

HUSB:1,3-7,9,11-12,14 MD:5,9;11(1918) MP:4-5 MEND:8-9,12

1. Her gravestone [317]
2. 1910 Census: Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
3. Fern Brown Graber
4. Newspaper - her 25th wedding ann.
5. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
6. Newspaper - her parents' 45th, 50th, and 57th ann.
7. Newspaper - her parents' obits
8. Newspaper - her obit
9. Newspaper - her husband's obit
10. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
11. William Joseph Scholtes - internet
12. Agnes Schultz Spitzke
13. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
14. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

73S. Rudolph L. Spitzke

He loved to dance - especially Polish polkas. [2]

He came to Berrien County in 1910. [3]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6 B:1,3-4 BP:3 D:1,3-4 DP:3-4 BUR:1,3-4 F:? M:?

1. His gravestone [317]
2. Fern Brown Graber
3. Newspaper - his obit
4. William Joseph Scholtes - internet
5. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
6. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

74. Mabel Hertha Schultz

On her wedding invitation her name was spelled Mable. [3]
 Occupation: sales clerk for Rimes Dept. store, St. Joseph 1943-77 [4,8]
 Residence: St. Joseph, MI [11]
 Religion: Lutheran - Trinity [8]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-11,13;12(Mable) B:2,5,8,10 BP:2,5,8,10 D:8,10 DP:8,10
 BUR:8,10
 F:2-3,5-7,12 M:2,5-7,12 HUSB:1,3-9,11,13 MD:3,5,11 MP:3,5,11
 MEND:8-9

1. Berrien Co. MI births - her son Jim [5]
2. 1910 Census: Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
3. Her wedding invitation
4. Herald-Pall., Feb. 23 1977, Mabel retires
5. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
6. Newspaper - her parents' 45th, 50th, and 57th wedding ann.
7. Newspaper - her parents' obits
8. Newspaper - her obit
9. Newspaper - her husbands' obit
10. Her memorial card
11. Newspaper - her 50th ann.
12. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
13. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

74S. Frederick August "Fred" Kolberg

Death: heart attack [3]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6 NICKNAME:2-3,7 B:1,6 BP:1,6 D:3,6 DP:3 BUR:3
 F:1,4 M:1,4;2?(Alice)

1. Berrien Co. MI births - his [5]
2. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
3. Newspaper - his obit
4. Newspaper - his mother's obit
5. Newspaper - his 50th ann.
6. Newspaper - his widow's obit
7. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

75. Martin August Herman Schultz

Religion: Lutheran [8]

Confirmed Zion Evangelical Church, Baroda, MI 20 MAR 1921 [11]
 Residences: Bridgman, Buchanan, Baroda, St. Joseph [8-9]
 Occupation: St. Joseph Street Superintendent for 30 years [9]
 Wedding attendants: Harry Schultz, Rose Hora, Agnes Tollas & Kenneth Abele [8]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-13 B:1,4-5,8,10;9(1905) BP:1,4-5,8-9 D:2,4-5,9,13 DP:4-5,9
BUR:4-5,9 F:1,5-7,12 M:1,5-7,12
WIFE:3,5,8-10,13 MD:3,5,9-10 MP:3,5 MEND:8-9

1. 1910 Census: Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
2. Newspaper - his sister Clara's obit
3. His wedding invitation
4. His memorial card
5. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
6. Newspaper - his parents' 45th, 50th, and 57th ann.
7. Newspaper - his parents' obits
8. Eleanor Schultz
9. Newspaper - his obits
10. Trinity Lutheran Church, St. Joseph, MI [496]
11. Palm Sunday bulletin, 20 MAR 1921, Zion Evangelical Church, Baroda, MI [1700]
12. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
13. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

75S. Eleanor Clara Abele

Religion: Lutheran [3]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6 B:2-4 BP:3 CHR:4 D:3-4 DP:3 BUR:? F:1,3 M:3

1. Her wedding invitation
2. Newspaper - her obit
3. Eleanor Schultz
4. Trinity Lutheran Church, St. Joseph, MI [496]
5. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
6. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

76. Harry William T. Schultz

Religion: St. John's Lutheran, Baroda [8]

Confirmed Zion Evangelical Church, Baroda, MI 20 MAR 1921 [10]

Occupation: owner & operator of Baroda Locker Plant [8-9]

Harry Schultz and Sam Sommers owned the Baroda Frozen

Food

Locker in Baroda in the 1950s. In the hottest days of summer

they let the kids take turns going into the freezer. [9]
mayor of Baroda 1952-1962

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-13 B:1,3-4 BP:1;3,8(Baroda);4(Bridgman) D:3,8 DP:3,8
BUR:3,8

F:1,4-6,12 M:1,4-6,12 WIFE:4,8,11,13 MD:4 MP:4 MEND:8,11

1. 1910 Census: Oronoko Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
2. Newspaper - his 25th ann.
3. His memorial card
4. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
5. Newspaper - his parents' 45th, 50th, and 57th ann.
6. Newspaper - his parents' obits
7. middle name - William from ???

8. Newspaper - his obit
9. Baroda - The Story of a Small Place by Shafer
10. Palm Sunday bulletin, 20 MAR 1921, Zion Evangelical Church, Baroda, MI [1700]
11. Herald-Palladium (SW Michigan) 24 MAY 2010 - Rose B. Gaul obit
12. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
13. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

76S. Rose Bertha Hora

Occupation: beautician [?]
 Religion: Lutheran [?]

Rose B. Gaul [4]

ST. JOSEPH - Rose Bertha Gaul, 98, of Bridgman passed away peacefully on Saturday, May 22, 2010, at Lakeland Continuing Care Center in St. Joseph.

Funeral services will be held 11 a.m. Wednesday, May 23 [sic- 26th], at St. John's Lutheran Church, Baroda, with the Rev. Kenneth Babcock officiating. Friends may meet with the family on Tuesday from 6 to 8 p.m. at Pike Funeral Home, Boyd Chapel, 9191 Red Arrow Hwy., Bridgman. Burial will be in Ruggles Cemetery. As an expression of sympathy, memorial contributions may be given to St. John's Lutheran Church, organ fund. Online condolences accepted at www.PikeFH.com.

Rose was born April 28, 1912, in Chicago the daughter of the late Alexander and Rose (Gast) Hora. She was married to Harry Schultz for 46 years until his death, and then later married Leo Gaul. Rose and Leo shared their life together for 11 years until his death. Rose was a member of the choir at St. John's Lutheran, and sang for 70 years. She was also involved in the Miss Baroda Pageant and was herself Miss Baroda of 1930.

Survivors include two children - Delores (Phil) Lindt and Dennis (Millie) Schultz; two sisters - Agnes Pawlicke and Dorothy (Paul) Zielke; eight grandchildren and 11 great-grandchildren.

Rose was preceded in death by a daughter, Kathleen Mischke; a grandson, Michael Mischke; and three brothers, Joseph, Arthur and Albert Hora.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3-5 B:4 BP:4;1(Baroda, MI) D:4 DP:4 BUR:4 F:2,4 M:4
 HUSB2(Gaul):1,4 MD2:1 MEND2:4

1. Fern Brown Graber [346]
2. Her father's? gravestone in Ruggles Cem., Baroda, MI [317]
3. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
4. Herald-Palladium (SW Michigan) 24 MAY 2010 - Rose B. Gaul obit
5. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

77. Nelson Louis Carl Schultz

Occupation: parole officer and farmer [1]
 Religion: Lutheran [1]

confirmed APR 1925 [8]

Military service: Selective Service Board - 20 years [1]
 Residences: Buchanan, Baroda, Kalamazoo, Buchanan, MI [1]

When Nelson was 4 or 5 years old he told Martha's mother that he was going to marry Martha. She replied, "Well, where will you live?" He said, "Oh, we can live in your attic!" [1]

Nelson went to Bridgman for the college course to become a teacher. He taught for a short time in a school near Buchanan. They could only pay him for one semester as funds were low due to the depression, so he did continue. He was finally paid for the second semester another year. When he and Martha were married they lived above a store in Baroda. Nelson worked for Max Ladwig, the druggist, for awhile and also Dutch Griffendorf in the meat market. Then he got into politics. He decided to get into a position where he didn't have to be re-elected every two or four years. That's why he went into Parole Agency Department which he stayed in until he retired. They bought their farm and lived there after retirement even. Martha did most of the farming. Their son, Daniel, took over the farming, but Nelson and Martha still helped him especially in grape harvesting. [1]

Nelson was teaching school when the banks closed in 1931. He was at a one-room school near Buchanan where he taught grades one through eight. The bank holding all the county school funds closed in October, making it impossible for them to pay his salary. They did give him a gasoline ration, and he was still living at home with his parents, so he continued teaching the entire year without pay. Eventually, four years later, he was given his back pay from the county. [6]

Oct 18, 1910 - March 13, 1994 - Buchanan, Services for Nelson L. SCHULTZ, 83, of 11938 Coveney Road, who died at 9:05 p.m. Sunday in his home, will be at 2 p.m. Wednesday in St. John's Lutheran Church, Baroda. Burial will be in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda. Friends may call from 3 to 9 p.m. today at Boyd Funeral Home, Bridgman, and 1 to 2 p.m. Wednesday in the church. Memorial contributions may be made to the church or Hospice at Home, Stevensville. Mr. SCHULTZ retired in 1975 as senior parole officer from the Michigan Department of Corrections, where he worked for 40 years. He also was a farmer. He was born Oct. 18, 1910, in Oronoko Township. On Sept. 14, 1935, he married Martha NITZ. She survives with a daughter, Karen SEIFERT of Three Oaks; two sons, David C. of Niles and Daniel C. of Buchanan; nine grandchildren; and two great-grandchildren. Mr. SCHULTZ was a charter member and chairman of the church board. He was a past president of the Fraternal Order of Police, St. Joseph, and State Department of Corrections Association. He was a member of the Berrien County Farm Bureau and a charter member of the National Grape Coop. [9]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-12 B:1,3,7-9 BP:1,3,7,9 BAP:8 D:7-9 DP:7,9 BUR:7-9
F:1,3-5,11 M:1,3-5,11
WIFE:1-3,8-10,12 MD:1-3,8-10 MP:2-3 MEND:8-10

1. Nelson Schultz [1704]
2. Newspaper - his 50th ann.
3. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
4. Newspaper - his parents' 45th, 50th, and 57th ann.

5. Newspaper - his parents' obits
6. Baroda - The Story of a Small Place by Shafer
7. His memorial card
8. His funeral service bulletin
9. South Bend Tribune MAR 1994 - Nelson L. Schultz obit
Herald-Palladium - Nelson Schultz obit
10. Herald-Palladium (St. Joseph, MI) 15 MAR 2009 - Martha S. Schultz obit
11. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
12. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

77S. Martha Sophia Nitz

Religion: Lutheran [1]

Martha S. Schultz [3]

BUCHANAN - Martha Sophia Schultz, 98, of Buchanan, passed away on Friday, March 13, 2009, at Lakeland Regional Medical Center, St. Joseph.

Funeral services will be held at 11 a.m. Tuesday, March 17, at St. John's Lutheran Church, Baroda, with the Rev. Kenneth S. Babcock officiating. Burial will be in Ruggles Cemetery, Baroda. Friends may meet with the family from 6 to 8 p.m. Monday at Pike Funeral Home, Boyd Chapel, 9191 Red Arrow Hwy., Bridgman. As an expression of sympathy, memorial contributions may be given to St. John's Lutheran Church. Online condolences accepted at www.PikeFH.com.

Martha was born Feb. 6, 1911, in Baroda, the daughter of the late Carl and Ernestine (Till) Nitz. On Sept. 14, 1935, she married Nelson L. Schultz, and he preceded her in death on March 13, 1994. Martha loved working on the family farm. She also loved gardening, working in her flowers and spending time in the vineyards. Time spent with her family and grandchildren was very special to her. She enjoyed fishing while on vacation. Martha was a charter member of St. John's Lutheran Church in Baroda, and she loved her church.

Survivors include three children - David (Joyce) Schultz of Niles, Daniel (Mellierose) Schultz of Buchanan, and Karen (Kenneth) Seifert of Three Oaks; nine grandchildren; and 22 great-grandchildren.

Martha was also preceded in death by eight brothers and two sisters.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:1,3 BP:1,3 D:3 DP:3 BUR:3 F:3 M:3

1. Nelson Schultz [1704+]
2. Her husband's funeral service bulletin
3. Herald-Palladium (St. Joseph, MI) 15 MAR 2009 - Martha S. Schultz obit
4. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]
5. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

78. Arnold H. Schultz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:1-2;4(1914) BP:2;4(MI)

D:4;1-2(FEB 1915) DP:4;2(Buchanan, MI) BUR:1

F:1-4 M:1-4

1. His gravestone [317]
2. Mabel Schultz Kolberg [1699]

3. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

4. Michigan, Deaths and Burials, 1800-1995 (FamilySearch.org) [5153]

5. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

79. Elsa Elisa Emma Tollas

Her godparents were Carl Loraff, Emma Schulz, and Louise Tallas. Her last

name was spelled Tallas. [1]

Cause of death: summer complaint [?]

Burial: Old St. Joe. City Cemetery - west boundary near Red Arrow Highway [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3-4;2(Elsie) B:1,3 BP:1,4 BAP:1,3 D:3 BUR:2 F:1-4 M:1-4

1. Her church baptismal cert. [1754]

2. Herb Tollas [1758+]

3. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]

4. Agnes (Tollas) Landeck [1755]

80. Herbert Albert "Herb" Tollas

Wedding attendants were Elsie Krause, Frances Schultz, Henry Tollas, and John

Nimtz, Jr. [4]

Herb and his cousin, Elsie, were close in age and always were close.

When they were both widowed, Herb came over to Elsie's frequently - sometimes having lunch. [16]

"My parents and I lived sort of across the street from Grandma's on Vine Street where I was born. My uncles - August, Henry, and Herman Schultz owned and operated a merry go round. Winters they stored it in a building next door to our house. Mother said I was never to go in there. I was close to three years old and a normal curious boy and I remember well going over to that building! It wasn't locked. So I sort of unlatched the door and used a board to push it in and into the building I went. Well, I was one scared kid when a yellow, then a lavender and then an orange horse fell towards me! I ran home and crawled under my bed. Mother couldn't get me to tell what happened but knew when she saw that door open." Herb Tollas [11]

Education: Ferris State - Pharmacy 1919 [2,10]

Occupation: Owned drug store in Sawyer, MI, 1929-1965 [2,8,10,12]

Residences: St. Joseph and Sawyer, MI [2,9-10]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-10,12-15,17-18 NICKNAME:6,16 B:1,6-8,13;18(28 AUG 1896)

BP:2,6-8,13 BAP:6

D:13,18 DP:13 BUR:13,18 F:2,4,6-7,15 M:2,6-7,9,15

WIFE1(Hertha):3-8,17 MD1:3,5-6;7(3 DEC 1922) MP1:3-7 MEND1:7-8

WIFE2(Frieda):2,6-8,14,17 MD2:7(or JUL 1957) MP2:7 MEND2:8,14

1. His gravestone [316]

2. Herb Tollas

3. His and Hertha's wedding invitation

4. Newspaper - his wedding to Hertha

5. Newspaper - his 25th ann.
6. Lois Tollas Puckett [1758]
7. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
8. Newspaper 20 AUG 1991 - Herbert Tollas obit
9. Newspaper - his mother's obit
10. "News-Palladium" 21 JAN 1965 - he retires
11. Herb Tollas [1694,1820]
12. Newspaper "Only Memories Remain of Old-Time Drug Store" about 1978
13. Herbert A. Tollas memorial card [1760]
14. Newspaper 21 SEP 1988 - Frieda Tollas obit
15. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
16. Fern Brown Graber [1820]
17. Elsie Krause Brown [352]
18. Riverview Cem. database [5442]

80S. Hertha Bertha Caroline Nimtze

Residences: St. Joseph, New Troy, and Sawyer, MI [5] Cause of death: strokes

[?]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-10 B:1,5,8,10 BP:5,8 D:1,5-8,10 DP:5,8 BUR:1,5,8,10 F:2-5 M:5

1. Her gravestone [316]
2. Her wedding invitation
3. Newspaper - her wedding
4. Newspaper - her 25th ann.
5. Lois Tollas Puckett [1758]
6. Agnes Tollas Landeck
7. Newspaper 20 AUG 1991 - Herbert Tollas obit
8. Her memorial card
9. Elsie Krause Brown [352]
10. Riverview Cem. database [5442]

80S. Frieda Mutz

Residences: Germany until 1926 [1]

St. Joseph and Sawyer, MI [1]

Religion: Evangelical [1]

Her first husband was Fred W. Mavs (28 AUG 1899 - 30 APR 1948). [1-2]

She had two children: Mary Jane Mavs married Walter Waldamaide [1-4]
 William C. Mavs married 1)? divorced - no children [1-4]

2) Judy [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:1-2 BP:1-2 D:2,4 DP:2 BUR:2 F:1-2 M:1
 HUSB1(MAVS):1-3 MEND1:1-2

1. Lois Tollas Puckett [1758]
2. Newspaper 21 SEP 1988 - Frieda Tollas obit
3. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
4. Newspaper 20 AUG 1991 - Herbert Tollas obit
5. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

81. Henry Emil "Hank" Tollas

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-4,6-7;5(Heinrich Martin Wilhelm) NICKNAME:3

B:1-3,5 BP:1,3 CHR:5 D:2 DP:2 BUR:?

F:1,3,5-6 M:1,3-6

WIFE:2-3,7 MD:2;3(3 MAR 1939) MP:2-3 MEND:2

1. Berrien Co. MI births - his [5]
2. Newspaper - Henry Tollas obit [1762]
3. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
4. Newspaper - his mother's obit
5. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
6. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
7. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

81S. Mona Strefling

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3-4;2(Mona Strifling) B:1,3-4 BP:4;1(Kenosha, WI) D:3 DP:3
(assumed)

F:1,4 M:1,4

1. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
2. Newspaper - Henry Tollas obit [1762]
3. SSDI - Mona Tollas
4. Mona Tollas [1761]
5. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

82. Charles "Charly" Paul Emil Tollas

He was baptized Carl Paul Emil. [5]

Occupation: retired from Schultz Roofing and Supply Co., St. Joe. [1]

He did not have children. [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5,7-9 NICKNAME:6 B:1,3,5,9 BP:1,3 CHR:5 D:1,9 DP:1
BUR:1,9

F:3,5,7 M:3-5,7

WIFE:? MD:? MEND:?:divorced after about 2 years - she marr. 2 times
before

1. Newspaper - his obit
2. Herb Tollas
3. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
4. Newspaper - his mother's obit
5. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
6. Marguerite Tollas cards to Elsie Brown signed Marguerite and Charly Tollas
7. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
8. Elsie Krause Brown [352]
9. Riverview Cem. database [5442]

83. Alfred Ewald Richard Tollas

Residences: Royalton, MI [4]

1056 Superior St., Benton Harbor [1]

Occupation: security guard for Industrial Rubber Co. [1] Religion: Grace

United Methodist Church [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-8 B:1-3,5,8 BP:1-3 CHR:5 D:1-2;8(28 AUG 1976) DP:2 BUR:1-2

F:3,5-6 M:3-6

WIFE:1-3,7 MD:3 MP:3 MEND:1

1. Newspaper - his obit
2. His memorial card
3. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755+]
4. Newspaper - his mother's obit
5. Trinity Luth. Ch., SJ, MI [496]
6. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
7. Elsie Krause Brown [352]
8. Riverview Cem. database [5442]

83S. Lena Mae Barker

Occupation: kitchen of Memorial Hospital, St. Joe. [?]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3,5-6;4(Lena May Barker) B:3-4,6 BP:3 D:3,6 DP:3 BUR:3,6 F:2

1. Lena Barker Tollas [1764+]
2. Newspaper - her son Calvin's obit
3. Newspaper - her obit
4. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
5. Elsie Krause Brown [352]
6. Riverview Cem. database [5442]

84. Agnes Edith Bertha Tollas

Occupation: maid [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7 B:1-3 BP:1,3 D:2-3 DP:3 BUR:2-3 F:1,6 M:1,5-6

HUSB:1,3-4,7 MD:1 MP:1 MEND:1,3

1. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
2. Her memorial card
3. Newspaper - her obit
4. Her wedding reception invitation
5. Newspaper - her mother's obit
6. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
7. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

84S. August George Landeck

He had 2 children with his 1st wife: George M. (1916-) Alice Babcock [1]

Dorothy Mae (1920-) marr. Marvin Kraft

[1-2]

Residences: Chicago, IL & Niles, MI [1]

Occupation: Bowman's Dairy - Chicago [1]

Kawneer - Niles [1]

Religion: Lutheran [1]

Military service: WWI - Army [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1 BP:1 D:1-2 DP:1 BUR:1 F:1 M:1

1. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755+]
2. Newspaper - his widow's obit
3. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

85. Marguerite Bertha/Martha Tollas

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3,5-7;2,4(Margaret);Bertha/Martha? B:1,3,7 BP:1 D:3,7 DP:3
BUR:7

F:1,5 M:1-2,5

1. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
2. Newspaper - her mother's obit
3. Newspaper - her obit [787]
4. Newspaper 20 AUG 1991 - Herbert Tollas obit
5. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
6. Elsie Krause Brown [352]
7. Riverview Cem. database [5442]

86. Gladys Minnie Albertina Tollas

Residences: St. Joseph and Berrien Springs [4]

Religion: Zion Evangelical, St. Joseph [5]

Berrien Springs United Methodist [4,6]

Occupation: worked in dime store [4]

Wedding attendants: Agnes Tollas and Gordon Michael [?]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-8 B:1,4,6 BP:1,4,6 D:2,6 DP:6 BUR:6 F:1,4,7 M:1,3-4,7
HUSB:1-2,4,6,8 MD:1 MP:1 MEND:2,6

1. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755+]
2. Newspaper - her husband's obit
3. Newspaper - her mother's obit
4. Gladys Tollas Smith
5. Newspaper - her marriage
6. Newspaper - her obit
7. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
8. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

86S. George Michael Smith

Residence: Berrien Springs, MI [1-2]

Religion: Methodist [1-2]

Military service: none [1]

Occupation: Smith Welding Shop 40 yrs. [1-2]

Berrien Springs - Oronoko Fire Department Chief almost 40 yrs. [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1-2 BP:1-2 D:2 DP:2 BUR:2 F:1 M:1

1. Gladys Tollas Smith
2. Newspaper - his obit
3. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

87. Dorothy Mae Tollas

Residences: St. Joseph, MI 1935 [5]

Niles, MI [3]

Education: St. Joseph H.S. 1932 [5]

Wedding attendants: Agnes Tollas and Henry Stover [?]

South Bend Tribune 4 JUN 2005 [6]

Retirement brings her full circle

AT HOME: FINDING A HOUSE TO LOVE

By BECKY EMMONS Tribune Staff Writer

After 36 years in Illinois, Joan Schmidt returned to her childhood home on River Bluff, Niles, and added a second story to the 1930s bungalow where she now lives with her mother, Dorothy.

This home has undergone many changes. The home was built in the 1930s and was purchased by my parents in 1941 for \$1,500. It was a two-bedroom bungalow. A new well and indoor plumbing were added immediately, and the house was remodeled, the living room and kitchen areas expanded. Dad (Walter) dug by hand the basements for the additions. I can recall as a child tearing off lathe and plaster, and taking nails out of boards.

"In June 2000, I retired from a 36-year career in education in Illinois and decided to return to Michigan. After talking with my sister and determining that living with my widowed mother was the best option, we checked into the feasibility of adding a second story to our family home.

"I wanted to add living and closet space but to retain the basic floor plan of the original house as well as the plastered walls and arched passageways. Upstairs I have a bedroom and office, a huge bathroom, lots of closets and a balcony. -- Joan Schmidt

I remember when we moved in, it was like the country. There was no indoor plumbing, and we shared a well with a neighbor. We had an outhouse, a two-holer, and a hand pump inside. Our house payment was \$15 a month.

"Back then, this was the main highway that went by the house, (U.S.) 31. We'd have bums come up from the highway, begging for food, and our Irish setter would bring them right up to the door.

"We were always talking about adding on, but we never did. I thought it was a good idea when my daughters suggested it. I'm glad it's staying in the family. -- Dorothy Schmidt

Dorothy Mae Schmidt [9]

Jan. 11, 1913 - Aug. 5, 2012

NILES - Dorothy Mae Schmidt, age 99, of River Bluff Road, Niles, Michigan, died on Sunday, August 5, 2012, at Lakeland Regional Medical Center in Saint Joseph, Michigan, unexpectedly but of natural causes.

She was born January 11, 1913, in Saint Joseph, Michigan, to William and Hulda (Schultz) Tollas. She was a 1932 graduate of Saint Joseph High School. On July 16, 1939, in Saint Joseph, Michigan, she married Walter J. "Pappy" Schmidt, and moved to the Niles area soon after. Walter preceded her in death on June 4, 1999.

Dorothy was a member of Saint John's United Church of Christ in Niles, where she was very active in the Women's Fellowship.

She is survived by daughters, Joyce (& Bill) Saunders of Sisters Lake, Michigan, and Joan Schmidt of Niles; grandson, Scott Saunders of Niles; granddaughter, Amy (& Bill) Green of Edwardsburg; and 5 great-

grandchildren, Derek Green, Zoe Laubach, Channing Green, Madelyn Saunders and Allen Saunders.

She was preceded in death by her husband; 4 brothers, Herbert, Alfred, Henry and Charles Tollas; and 3 sisters, Marguerite Tollas, Gladys Smith and Agnes Landeck.

Funeral services for Dorothy Mae Schmidt will be held at 11:00 a.m. on Thursday, August 9, 2012, at Saint John's United Church of Christ, with the Rev. Harry L. Clark officiating. Interment will follow at Mission Hills Memorial Gardens, Niles.

The family will receive relatives and friends from 6-8:00 p.m. today, August 8, 2012, at the Halbritter Funeral Home in Niles.

Donations in memory of Dorothy may be made to Saint John's United Church of Christ.

The Halbritter Funeral Home, Niles, is assisting with arrangements.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-10 B:1,9 BP:1,9 D:9 DP:9 BUR:9 F:1,3,8-9 M:1-2,8-9
HUSB:1,3-4,6-7,9-10 MD:1,9 MP:1,3,9 MEND:4,9

1. Agnes Tollas Landeck [1755]
2. Newspaper - her mother's obit
3. Newspaper - her wedding
4. South Bend Tribune 7 JUN 1999 - Walter J. Schmidt obit [1099]'
5. Rosters - Bd. of Education - Superintendents of Schools -
- Graduates of High School (St. Joseph, MI) 1860-1935
6. South Bend Tribune 4 JUN 2005 - "Retirement brings her full circle"
7. Newspaper 20 AUG 1991 - Herbert Tollas obit
8. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
9. South Bend Tribune 8 AUG 2012 - Dorothy Mae Schmidt obit
10. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

87S. Walter Jacob "Pappy" Schmidt

Residences: Scottdale and St. Joseph, MI [1]
Niles, MI [2]
Occupation: Kawneer [1]
Religion: Evangelical [1]
Military service: none [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 NICKNAME:2,4 B:1-2 BP:1 D:2,4 DP:1-2 F:1 M:1

1. Dorothy Tollas Schmidt
2. South Bend Tribune 7 JUN 1999 - Walter J. Schmidt obit [1099]
3. South Bend Tribune 4 JUN 2005 - "Retirement brings her full circle"
4. South Bend Tribune 8 AUG 2012 - Dorothy Mae Schmidt obit
5. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

88. Elsie Emma Krause

Born "Thursday Oct 21, 1897 11 o'clock P.M." [11 - from paper in her Bible in Elsie's handwriting]

Her godparents were both of her grandmothers and her uncle Charley Taube. [4,10-11]

December 20, 1976 [30]

Fern Brown Graber is at home, 52690 Brooktrails Drive, South Bend,

Indiana, and her mother, Elsie Krause Brown, is at Healthwin Hospital in South Bend telling the following of her Christmas holiday memories as a child back home on the farm in Scottdale, Michigan. Fern quizzed her mother and her memory was good that day. By the 22nd when Fern finished this write-up her mother's memory was not good again. Elsie never knew that Fern took notes or ever wrote this up. Elsie said "My, I enjoyed your visit!"

We always had a school Christmas program that our parents came to. At school we had a tree. The teacher usually gave us a gift, too. Our Sunday School program was always Christmas Eve at the Scottdale Church. We would go to these programs in a horse drawn sleigh. We had a big sleigh that the team of horses had to be used for. The cutter, that was stored in the barn all year, was gotten out, too. It only required one horse. Both always had bells on them. We covered up with blankets and a heavy robe to keep warm. Sometimes we heated up bricks to put in the sleigh. I usually got to wear a brown beaver muff and a collar piece that fitted over my cloth coats. Uncle Otto Krause gave them to me. I guess he liked my pretty well. He gave me a couple of fur sets. He was still a bachelor living at home with Grandma and Grandpa Carl Krause on the homestead place. That set of grandparents gave me most of my Christmas toys I guess. The other Schultz grandparents by then had too many grandchildren to buy for all of us. I remember one especially pretty red sweater Grandma and Grandpa Krause gave me, too -- the kind that buttoned down the front. They gave me the cutest little wooden bureau (or dresser). It was about 15 inches high and 18 inches wide with a few drawers and an attached mirror framed in wood. I really played with that! I wonder what became of it? I wish Cindy could have it. I also had like a metal kitchen wall to play with. My little set of china dishes were green and white figured. I never had any of the pressed glass dishes like the little punch bowls, etc. that I can remember. But I did have iron pots and pans to play with. I also had a little flat iron - no trivet though. We always had it in the toy basket at Fair Plain for kids to play with that came over to visit. It disappeared. The dolls that I remember having were without hair -- just painted on. They weren't china head ones, except one that I broke! The others were metal heads, I guess, with painted faces. The bodies were probably all cloth bodies. My doll buggy was really elegant! It had wooden wheels. The body was woven like with ribbon parts to hold it. The canopy top was like a pretty umbrella! It opened and closed! I used to put kittens and puppies in it as well as my dolls. One year Stanley got a pair of rocking horses with one horse on each side. It was wooden. He was probably three years old. He could sit in it. It was real cute and was he pleased. I also remember him getting a toy gun once and when he was older a baseball and glove. We both would hang our own stockings, not fancy ones like they have now, on Christmas eve, but for the like of me, I can't remember where we hung or put them. We'd usually get an orange, some uncracked nuts, jaw breaker candies and maybe a pair of mittens in it. We never ran downstairs fast on Christmas morning as we slept downstairs, too, when we were little and it was so cold. But we hurried in by the tree. The tree was a real tree Dad got somewhere. It always stood in the front parlor in that big front window. It had candles on it which we lit sometimes. The BIG tree at the church also had candles on

it. They lit them there on Christmas Eve and someone always sat behind it with pails of water in case of fire. Mr. Sanders, the Sunday School Superintendent did it sometimes and so did Bill Bartz's father. We'd get a net-like stocking at the church services. Our candles on our tree at home were twisted and all different colors. We had tinsel strung around the tree at home by the yards -- also made colored paper chains for the tree. We always strung popcorn for the tree -- and sometimes cranberries, too! Mother liked to pop corn, but I don't ever remember her making popcorn balls. She made sugar cookies -- never had a cutter, just used different sized glasses. She never did any knitting either as I can remember. She did some sewing for us.

We believed in Santa Claus and Mom and Dad had us being good for him far ahead! One year we all went over to Aunt Emma and Uncle Tad's for Christmas dinner. I was about 6 and Stanley about 3 or 4 years old, I'd guess. They lived across the fields then from our farm. After dinner, all of a sudden Santa came in in a mask and beard and a long raincoat like affair! He had gifts for Stanley and me and all of Aunt Emma's kids she had then! Were we excited. Later on my Dad came in from outside. We didn't know then it was my Dad who had played Santa to us!

We had Christmas dinners at different homes taking turns. Sometimes it was at Aunt Emma and Uncle Tad's, sometimes at my folks, and sometimes at Grandma and Grandpa Carl Krauses at the homestead. Will and Otto weren't married yet at this time. The Christmas a few days after my mother's death was a very sad one. Aunt Tilda Taube invited us all over. Dad said it wasn't right to go celebrate. But Stanley and I went leaving stubborn Dad home to his memories and perhaps his conscience on how hard he'd been on Mom at times. By that time transportation was easier so we could get together with the Taubes in Benton Harbor. Most of the Krause and Schultz families had a Christmas tree, but I can't remember much about other decorations. Both of my Grandmothers had those old type woven red and cream figured tablecloths. There never was punch at the Krauses at Christmas. Grandma Minnie was so against liquor! I don't ever remember having turkey -- it was usually a large goose or chickens, noodles, mashed potatoes, a vegetable, not much salad as there wasn't any lettuce available then -- it would have been cabbage coleslaw, pickles and such, cranbetties if available and pies -- usually apple, pumpkin, or mince. They made their own mince meat with pork then.

We never were invited for New Years dinner -- the invitation was just understood by all of the Schultz families to come to Grandma Henrietta and Grandpa Martin Schultz's home down by Silver Beach in St. Joseph. You see, it was also Grandma Schult'z birthday, too! Aunt Marty, cousin Minnie (who both lived at home) and Grandma herself must have cooked all of the days from Christmas till New Years for all of those families! They only had a big living room, one bedroom, a big kitchen with a cistern pump and a big black cookstove in it with a big adjoining pantry downstairs. There were aunts, uncles, and cousins all over the place and outside playing, too. Did we all look forward to that day! Why we had to eat at Grandma's big table with all of the leaves in it in 4 or 5, no maybe 6 shifts! Every family brought Grandma a nice gift that day for her birthday and that's how she happened to have some lovely dishes! She and Grandpa never gave gifts to all of the family for Christmas -- just that New Years dinner as the family just got too large. I guess originally Grandma, Marty and Minnie did do some sewing or knitting or

crocheting for the older ones, then there got to be too many. But after all it was the joy of being together, the love between us, and the true spirit of Christmas there!

Residences: Royalton Township (Scottsdale), Berrien Co., MI [11,13]
the Niles Road (later Highway 31) birth until
marriage [11]
Baroda, MI [13]
Third Street after her marriage 1925-1934 [11,13]
Temporarily in Forrest's parents home on Third
Street while they lived on Snow Road - 1935
[11,13]
Benton Harbor, MI [3-4]
2294 South Colfax Avenue (3 acres) 1935 - SEP 1966 [11,
13,32]
rented and then purchased in March 1936 [11,13,32]
cost in 1936 was \$14,216.99 [32]
sold on land contract to Donald P. Pobuda Sr. and
wife,
Patricia A., for \$34,000 in AUG 1966 [32]
Pobuda's sold to Francis E. Cergizan and wife,
Judith A.,
in March 1973 -- this is when Elsie was paid off
on
the balance [32]
St. Joseph, MI - Berrien Manor Apartments: 2900
Cleveland Ave., Apt. 211 SEP 1966 - JAN 1976 [11,
13]
South Bend, IN - Healthwin Hospital, 20531 Darden Road,
JAN 1976 - death [13]
Occupation: homemaker [13]
Education: Royalton Township School [11]
Old German white frame school on corner of highway;
small window panes
Used up to 1912; 8 grades
Cloak room from front door turn left; lunch pails and
coats.
Pot belly stove in center of room
about 36 double desks
two out houses out back
pump
She was a very good student - A's and B's 2nd-4th grades [23]
St. Joseph High School 1916 [11,17,19-20]
She was the first person from Royalton Township to
graduate from high school. [13]
Religion: Evangelical [11,13,24]
St. Peter's Evangelical Church, St. Joseph [11]
Zion Evangelical and Reformed Church, Baroda 1925 - 1939
[11,24]
(was "German" in early 1920s, added "and Reformed" in
1939) [24]
Zion Evangelical and Reformed Church, St. Joseph 1939 [11]
Hobbies: flowers and homemaking [13]

A 3-prong trowel was presented to her by her apartment complex because of her beautiful flowers. [13]

She had pink pompom dahlias named "Betty Ann." [13]

Eyes: blue Hair: dark brown Build: short and medium [13]

Height and weight: never over 5'0" 125 pounds [13]

Nervous and easily excited, easy to get along with [13]

Health: foot problems [13]

very bad osteoporosis [13]

Favorite perfumes: Evening in Paris (blue bottles) [13]

Muguet (lily of the Valley) - when older [13]

Her sayings:

"Gott in der Himmel" - something went wrong such as a pot boiling over [8]

"Drop a knife - a man will visit; a fork - a woman; a spoon - a child" [13]

"Don't cry over spilled milk." [13]

She once (very uncharacteristic of her) said: "Well, I'll say it like the boys do: I had one hell of a good time, didn't you?" This was said late at night while driving home with her nieces after visiting relatives in 1974. [14]

Some of Elsie's recipes [11]

Luncheon Casserole (She made this a lot - Fern)

Mix precooked lima beans and carrots into a white sauce. Top with bacon strips. Bake enough to cook bacon.

Bread Pudding

Small pan of dried bread chunks. Mix one egg, salt, pepper, and a little sugar in small amount of milk. Add enough more milk to almost cover bread and raisins mixed together. Add vanilla just before addition. Bake 350 degrees until puffs up -- about 45-60 minutes.

Noodles

1 large egg

2 Tablespoons cream

Salt to taste

1/8 teaspoon baking powder

Flour to make stiff to roll

Roll out and dry.

Cut and cook in chicken broth, beef broth, or water, butter, salt and pepper.

Apple Pie

Lard crust.

Thin sliced apples to fill.

About 1 C sugar and 2 Tablespoons flour

Mix sugar, flour, cinnamon, and nutmeg.

Sprinkle bottom of shell - layer of apples, layer of mix, repeat.

Shuffle mix down in apples with knife.

Dot with butter.

Bake top shelf for 15 minutes at 400 degrees.

Then 20 minutes on bottom shelf at 350 degrees.

Chocolate Crunch Cookies

1 cup shortening (part butter)
3/4 cup brown sugar
3/4 cup granulated sugar
2 eggs
2 1/4 cups flour
1/2 teaspoon soda
1 teaspoon salt
1 teaspoon vanilla
1 cup chopped nuts
1/2 pound sweet baking chocolate cut in 1/4 inch pieces
(There were no baking instructions.)

Oatmeal Cookies

Cream: 1 cup shortening, 1/2 teaspoon salt, 1/2 teaspoon cinnamon, 1/2
teaspoon cloves
Gradually add 1 1/2 cups brown sugar
Add 2 cups flour, 1 1/2 teaspoons soda
Alternate: 2 beaten eggs, 1 cup raisins, 1 1/2 cups rolled oats, 1/4
cup sour milk

Banana Cake

Cream: 1/2 C shortening (part butter)
1 1/2 C sugar
1 C mashed bananas (2 or 3)
Sift together: 2 C flour, 1/4 teaspoon baking powder, 3/4 teaspoon
soda, 1/2 teaspoon salt
Add alternately: 1/4 C sour milk, 2 large eggs mixed with 1 teaspoon
vanilla
Beat well.
Bake layers 30-35 minutes in 350 oven.

Spice Cake

Cream: 7/8 C shortening (3/4 C + 2 Tablespoons)
2 C brown sugar
Sift and add: 2 1/2 C flour, 1/2 teaspoon baking powder, 1 teaspoon
soda, 1/2 teaspoon salt, 1 teaspoon cloves, 1 teaspoon cinnamon
Add 1 C sour milk. Beat vigorously for 2 minutes.
Add 2 large eggs and 2 egg yolks (or 3 eggs). Beat 2 more minutes.
Bake 45-50 minutes in 350 oven.
Just before cake is done, beat 2 egg whites with 1/4 teaspoon cream of
tartar until stiff. Gradually beat in 1 C of brown sugar. Spread on
cake the minute it comes out of oven. Sprinkle with 1/2 C broken nuts.
Place the cake in pan, on a wet board in hot oven at 450 until meringue
in lightly browned - 7 minutes.

She lived with her Grandma Schultz and Aunt Marty weekdays while she went
to high school in town. Her cousin Minnie Knuth was living there too.
[13]

How she met Forrest: Elsie was visiting her aunt and uncle (Marty and
Will Tietz) in Baroda. Uncle Will asked Forrest to give Elsie a ride
part way home. He did. When he called for a date, Elsie said no, but

later thought it over and wrote to Forrest. They dated about three years. They were married in the Zion Evangelical Church parsonage in St. Joseph on a Sunday. Her brother, Stanley, and her cousin, Edna Krause, were the witnesses. She was married in an off-white lace flapper dress. The reason they probably didn't have a wedding picture taken was the stormy weather and that photographers weren't open. She did not keep the dress. [11,13]

Bill Bartz and his wife gave a wedding shower for Elsie and Forrest. The guests together gave them a crystal lamp (like is pictured in this history). It no longer exists. [13]

Elsie's first set of good china was a white and pink rose pattern of Carrollton China which she purchased from her Aunt Marty Tietz. Only two bowls were left by the time Cindy had them. They were chipped and discolored, so she did not keep them, but took pictures. [8,13]

Elsie canned food using the open kettle method. She also used the cold pack method with a granite canner with a rack in it to hold the jars. She would can chicken, meats, sausages, beans (green, wax, lima), peas, beets, corn, peaches, pears, applesauce, cherries (sour, sweet white, bing), strawberries, raspberries (red, black), dew berries, plums, grape juice, tomatoes, tomato juice, pickles (dill, sweet, bread and butter), pickle relish, pickled sycle pears, pickled peaches, pickled string beans, pickled watermelon rind, pickled cantaloup, pickled corn relish, and pickled beets. She made currant, cherry, and grape jelly; red raspberry, strawberry, and grape jam; peach and plum spreads. She was proud of her fruit cellar with it's shelves of the pretty colored canned items all neatly lined up. She had a big homey kitchen to work in. [13]

Elsie's Christmas Cookie list for 1939 [28]

1. Pin Wheel (ice box)
2. Date Nut Butterscotch (ice box)
3. Mince Meat (drop)
4. Cry Babies (drop)
5. Chocolate Crunch Cookies (drop)
6. Molasses Oatmeal Cookies (drop)
7. Animal sugar cookies (roll)

Same as 1939 for 1940 - substituting Molasses Roll Cookies for Molasses Oatmeal Drop Cookies and adding Jelly Cookies to list.

Cookie Recipes found in her cookie notebook "Compliments of Clarence Bartz Candidate for The State Legislature" -- basically no mixing or baking instructions

Molasses Cookies (roll)

- 1c shortening
- 1c brown sugar
- 1c molasses
- 1t salt
- 1t ginger
- 1t cinnamon
- 2t soda
- 1c sour milk

1T vinegar
 5c flour

 Sour Cream Cookies (roll)
 1/2c shortening
 1 1/2c sugar
 2 eggs
 1t lemon extract
 2t baking powder
 1/2t soda
 1t salt
 3 1/2c flour
 1c sour cream

 Drop Cookies
 1c butter
 1 1/2c brown sugar
 1c raisins
 3 eggs
 1 1/2c flour
 1t soda dissolved in a little water
 1t cloves
 1t allspice
 1c walnuts

 Crisp Peanut Butter Cookies (roll)
 1c butter
 1c sugar
 1c brown sugar
 1c peanut butter
 1/2c milk - sweet or sour
 2t soda or 1t soda and 1t baking powder
 1t vanilla
 1/2t salt
 3 1/2c flour

 Oatmeal Cookies (drop cookies)
 4c oatmeal
 3 eggs
 1c lard
 1c milk
 2c flour
 1t soda
 1t baking powder
 1t cinnamon
 1c raisins
 1c currants
 1c sugar
 First, oatmeal, soda & eggs - stir well.
 Secondly, larg, sugar & milk.
 Thirdly, flour & baking powder & cinnamon
 Currants and raisins.

Plantation Bars

1/4c butter
1c sugar
1 egg
1/4c molasses
2 1/4c flour
1/4t salt
1/4t soda
1 1/2t baking powder
1/2c milk
1c nuts
1c mince meat

Bake in large shallow pan when done cut in bars 3" long 1 1/2" wide.
Sprinkel with powdered sugar.

Drop Cookies

1/2c butter
1 1/4c sugar
1 egg
1t soda in 1/2c apple butter
1/2c nuts
12 cherries chopped
1/2 box coconut
2 1/2c flour
1t baking powder
1/2t salt
1/4c milk

Pea Nut Cookies -- this recipe crossed out and note made: "Instead look in Tea off with cookies book for Pea Nut butter cookies"

1c butter
1c brown sugar
2 eggs
1c peanut butter
1t soda
1t vanilla
2 1/2c flour

Mince Meat Cookies (drop cookies)

1c butter
1 1/2c sugar
3 eggs
1t soda
1 1/2T hot water
3 1/4c flour
salt
1c chopped nut meats
1 pkg. None Such

Mince Meat broken up in small pieces

Bake in 350 degree oven.

Gum Drop Cookies

1c gum colored drops cut up

1/2c nut meat
4 eggs
2c brown sugar
2c flour
salt
1t baking powder

Beat eggs, add sugar gradually, then gum drops, nut meat, flour, salt, and BP.

Bake as date bars.

Date Bars

1c sugar
2 unbeaten eggs
2/3c sifted flour
1c dates
1c nuts
1/8t baking powder
pinch salt

Molasses Cookies (drop)

1/2c molasses
1/2c sugar
2/3c melted shortening
1 egg
1c oatmeal
1c flour
1/3t salt
1 1/2t baking powder
1/2t ginger

Bake in slow oven 325 degrees.

Sugar Cookies

2c sugar
1c shortening
2 eggs
1c sour cream
2t baking powder
1t soda
about 4 1/2 to 5 cups flour
flavoring
salt

Roll cooky. Also good with date filling.

Once when Bub came over to the house to visit the door was open and he heard Elsie playing the piano. He said she played nicely, but would not play if people were around. She did not have a lot of sheet music, but three pieces Bub remembered were: Sailing Down the Chesapeake Bay, When You Wore A Tulip and I Wore A Big Red Rose, and Call Me Up Some Rainy Afternoon. [27]

Another piece of sheet music I found with Herman Krause's name on it is: I Want To Go Back To Michigan (Down on the Farm). [CAS]

Once when my mother, Elsie, was spring house cleaning she'd taken the cushions out of the maple frame sun room furniture. Having the habit of

sitting and listening to the radio news she did so - falling through to the floor - feet up and couldn't get up. Good thing I was living at home yet. [Fern - 13]

Two Local Women Hurt In Crackup [33]

A Benton Harbor woman and her 26-year-old daughter escaped serious injuries late yesterday afternoon when they were thrown from an auto in a collision near Arden.

The victims were Mrs. Elsie Brown, 56, and Miss Fern Brown, 26, both of 2294 Colfax avenue. They were taken to Memorial hospital for treatment of bruises and shock. Both were released after they received first aid.

Deputy Marvin Washington said Miss Brown was at the wheel of an auto which struck the rear of one driven by John P. Sundquist, 36, a minister at Emmanuel Missionary college.

Sundquist had halted his car to wait for a school bus to discharge children when the collision occurred, Deputy Washington said.

I called her Grammie. [Cindy - 8]

In 1963, Elsie had kidneys stones which required surgery. She was given only a 50% chance of surviving the surgery. [13]

On March 23, 1970, she gave power of attorney to her daughter Fern. [15]

The [birthday] card can say the words much better then I can. I would like to say how much our friendship to me has met over the years. That I can tell you so while we both are still here on this earth. - Frances Welsh [31]

Elsie came with Elmer's mother and step-father for Christmas 1975 at her daughter Fern's home in South Bend, IN. When they took her back home to her apartment she decided to come back outside to wave good-bye to them. That is when she fell and broke her pelvis. After the stay in the hospital in Michigan she then went to Healthwin Hospital only a about a mile from where Fern lived. It had the skilled nursing she needed at first. When Elsie was over the broken pelvis Fern and she looked at other nursing homes, but Elsie said she preferred to stay at Healthwin. It was after Elsie fell that Fern found out how confused her mother sometimes could be. It was then that cousins Martha and Edna told Fern that Elsie had once called one of them very upset that she had misplaced her school homework and with other confused stories at times. Fern also found when cleaning out Elsie's apartment that a few pans were scorched (apparently Elsie forgot them on the stove). Later in her confusion, she often thought Cindy was still very young or other times that she and Forrest were vacationing in Florida. Fern saved a couple of letters she wrote to people (but Fern did not mail) in which she was thinking this way. [8]

The Death of my Mother, Elsie E. Brown [5]

In the morning of March 24th 1980 I was hurrying around at my home 52690 Brooktrails Drive South Bend, Ind., to go to Healthwin Hospital which is about one mile from my home. It was about 10:45 when the phone rang as I was just about ready to leave. Visiting hours started at 11:00 AM. I had already called to see how my mother's condition was as it was not good the night before. Mom had pneumonia and was unable to cough

much due to the degenerated condition of her back from osteoporosis. Her pelvis, hip, knee and ankle previously had broken because of the decalcification. She also had hardening of the arteries badly. Her memory and mind were not clear hardly at all the previous four years. However, for the last two weeks God had been good to us all and her mind was clear. Cynthia, my daughter, had been home on spring break from Purdue University the week before. She knew her. Previously she still thought of Cindy as a little girl and didn't know her grown up. She'd ask, "Who's staying with Cindy?"

It was Mrs. Bird, the nurse at Healthwin calling to tell me I'd better come right over as my mother was very bad. I left immediately.

When I walked into my Mother's room Mom was gasping for her breath, making gurgling sounds. I sat down beside her, kissed her, and took one of her hands saying, "Hi, Mom, I'm here." She said "Oh, Fern, I'm so glad. I'm going to die today." Now even if you're expecting it, it's a shock to have your mother tell you that! I said, "What do you want me to do, Mama?" "Just stay with me!" I offered to read from her well worn bible. She wanted that. So I did. Then we said The Lord's Prayer and the 23rd Psalm together. Now as well as I know them, I was so shook up that she's the one who led them.

I called Elmer, my husband at 12:00 at his office. He was over by 1:00 and stayed all day with us. Cynthia was at Purdue.

It was a very rough day! Her breathing was labored. The nurses were so nice. They knew her so well as she'd been there since January 1976. She, in her sweet way helped them with other sicker patients when she was able to be up.

Since Elmer and I hadn't eaten since breakfast, I drove home about 5:00, let Biscuit, the dog, out and fixed some supper. I ate and returned to Healthwin so Elmer could go home to eat, too. Mom was glad Elmer was with us as he'd always been the son she never had.

Visiting hours were over at 8:30. Elmer asked me if I wanted to go home. The nurses couldn't tell us either how long it might be though we all thought it couldn't be much longer. I'm so glad we decided to stay.

My mother began asking the nurses and me for her clothes. "I've got to get dressed!" (She hadn't dressed in about a year or more.) We kept telling her, "You're in a hospital and don't need your clothes." She kept insisting about her clothes. Finally she said, "Oh, Fern that man is here!" I said, "Do you mean Elmer?" "No, that man." "Do you mean Daddy (as she spoke of him often)?"

"NO, that Wonderful Man is here!"

And she was gone. Elmer said "That's it, Fern. It's all over now."

I just cried and said, "Thank you, Jesus. She suffered long enough."

I fully believe in my heart that it was her Lord Jesus Christ that came for her. I felt his near presence, too.

Written January 26, 1982 by Fern Brown Graber

Elsie's will dated July 5, 1978, gave all of her estate to be held in trust to her daughter Fern and granddaughter Cynthia. Fern was aware of certain people and charities to which Elsie wanted some of her money to go. After Elsie died, Fern saw to it that these people and charities received the money. [13,16]

Funeral flowers - "Mother" on pink netting with roses and ferns. [13]

The Herald-Palladium (SW Michigan) 25 MAR 1980 [7]

Elsie Brown

Mrs. Elsie E. Brown, 82, formerly of 2900 Cleveland Ave., St. Joseph, died at 9:40 p.m. Monday at Healthwin Hospital, South Bend, after an illness of five years.

Funeral services will be held Friday at 10:30 a.m. at Zion Evangelical and Reformed Church, St. Joseph, of which she was a charter member. Burial will be in Riverview Cemetery. Memorials may be made to the church. Friends may call at Kerley and Starks Funeral Home, St. Joseph, after 3 p.m. Thursday.

Mrs. Brown was born Oct. 21, 1897, in Royalton township.

Survivors include: a daughter, Mrs. Elmer (Fern) Fraber of South Bend; one granddaughter; a step-sister, Mrs. LaVerne Wieser of Watervliet. Her husband, Forrest E., preceded her in death May 19, 1949.

South Bend (IN) Tribune, Tues. 25 MAR 1980 [7]

Mrs. Elsie Brown

St. Joseph - Elsie E. Brown, 82, of 2900 Cleveland Ave., died Monday in Healthwin Hospital, South Bend. Services will be at 10:30 a.m. Friday in the Zion Evangelical and Reformed Church, where she was a charter member. Burial will be in Riverview Cemetery. Memorials may be made to the church.

Friends may call at Kerley and Starks Funeral Home after 3 p.m. Thursday. She was born on OCT. 21, 1897, in Royalton Twp. Her husband, Forrest E. Brown, died on May 1, 1949. Survivors include a daughter, Mrs. Fern Graber of South Bend; a grandchild, and a stepsister, Mrs. LaVerne Weiser of Watervliet.

The Herald-Palladium (SW Michigan) 28 MAR 1980 [7]

Brown Rites

Mrs. Elsie Brown

Funeral services for Mrs. Elsie E. Brown, 82, formerly of 2900 Cleveland Ave., St. Joseph, who died Monday at Healthwin Hospital, South Bend, were scheduled to be held at 10:30 a.m. today at Zion Evangelical and Reformed Church, St. Joseph, with burial following in Riverview Cemetery.

Kerley and Starks Funeral Home was in charge of arrangements.

Mrs. Brown's husband, Forrest E., was former Berrien County treasurer and a county supervisor. He was owner of Twin City Recreation and co-owner of Brown Brothers Ford Agency in Benton Harbor. Mr. Brown died May 19, 1949.

Her pastor, Curtis Runkel, wrote: "I will always remember her quiet strength, her appreciation for every act of kindness, and the depth of her faith." [29]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2-3,5,10-23,25-27,29-33;4(Elsa Emma) B:3-4,6-7,10-12,18,21
BP:3,6-7,9,11-12,18,21

BAP:4 D:5-7 DP:5-7 BUR:6-8

F:1-4,6,9,11-12,21-22 M:1-4,6,9,11-12,21-22

HUSB:1,9,11,18,20,25-26 MD:9,11,18,25 MP:9,11 MEND:7,11,25-26

1. Newspaper - her father's obituary
2. Newspaper - her mother's obituary
3. Berrien Co. MI births - hers; it was incorrectly rec. as 21 NOV

1897 [5]

4. Her baptism record - St. Peter's Evang. Church, St. Joseph [290]
5. The Death of my Mother, Elsie E. Brown, by Fern Brown Graber [1874]
6. St. Joseph Co. IN deaths - hers [1872]
7. Her memorial card and obituaries [1872]
8. Cynthia Graber Schroeder
9. Berrien Co. MI marriages (Brown/Krause) [8]
10. St. Peter's Evang. Church, St. Joseph [290;+(confirmation?)]
11. Elsie Krause Brown
12. 1910 Census: Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
13. Fern Brown Graber [218+]
14. Ruth Ellen Krause McCoy [1979]
Beverly Krause Jones
15. Power of Attorney [228]
16. Elsie Krause Brown's probate and estate taxes [229]
17. 1914 Crescent - St. Joseph HS yearbook [749]
18. 1930 Census: Berrien Co. MI [430.1]
19. 1916 Crescent - St. Joseph HS yearbook
20. Rosters - Bd. of Education - Superintendents of Schools -
- Graduates of High School (St. Joseph, MI) 1860-1935
21. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI
22. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
23. Grade cards for 2nd, 3rd, and 4th grade
24. Annual Report for 1939 and Directory for 1940, Zion Evangelical and Reformed Church in Baroda, MI; and other directories 1925 - 1938
25. Forrest Brown obituary [1846]
Berrien Co. MI Probates - Forrest Brown [1846+]
26. Newspaper - Forrest Brown Will Is Filed
27. Lester "Bub" Brown, Jr. 16 APR 2012 phone conversation with Cynthia Graber Schroeder
28. Elsie Brown's cookie notebook
29. Letter from Elsie's pastor, Curtis Runkel; 10 APR 1980 [1873]
30. Elsie's remembrances of childhood Christmases [1875]
31. Letter from Frances Welsh (mother of Dorothy who was Fern's college roommate and who married Fern's cousin, Jerry Brown) dated 17 OCT 1971
32. Papers related to property at 2294 Colfax Ave., Benton Harbor, MI [652]
33. Newspaper Two Local Women Hurt in Crackup

88S. Forrest Eldoris Brown

Residences: Baroda, MI [3]

He was born at his Grandmother Brown's home where
his parents were living [3]

corner of Third St. and Lemon Creek Road with his
father and step-mother [3]

Third Street after his marriage 1925-1934 [3-4]

This home was bought from his uncle
Sherm Brown. [4]

Temporarily in his parents home on Third Street
while they lived on Snow Road - 1935 [3-4]

Benton Harbor [3-4]

2294 South Colfax Avenue 1935 - death [3-4]
rented and then purchased [3-4]
They moved so that he would be closer to the
courthouse
when he was county treasurer. [24]
Education: 10th grade at Baroda, MI - 26 APR 1912 [3,24,27]
He was a very good student as evidenced by his 2nd, 5th, 6th, and
10th grade report cards. [23]
The 11th and 12th grades were added to the school a couple of years
after he completed the 10th grade. [24]
Forrest and his brother, Lester, were equal partners in an automobile
agency and other business ventures known as "Brown Brothers" for many
years. In 1935, they purchased the "Old Car Barn Property" on Main
Street in Benton Harbor. They constructed a bowling alley there. The
alleys were rented to Larry Craig. Forrest died shortly before the Craig
lease expired. Twin City Recreation, a partnership (later corporation)
between Lester and his sons Jack and Jerry, was formed and they took over
the bowling alley. In 1953, the bowling alley was completely destroyed
by fire and then rebuilt. [21]
Occupations: Farm hand for the Singer family
- Singer Lake near Baroda [3]
Worked with his father - teamster, horses then trucks [3]
Sailing on Great Lakes ships in about 1914 [3]
became an engineer [3]
enlisted into Merchant Marines in WWI [3]
did this for seven years [3]
Pool Parlor owner with his brother - on the SW corner
of First and Center Streets in Baroda [3-4,24]
Brown Bros. Ford Garage and Standard Oil Station
Partnership with his brother for 8 years - selling in
1929,
(Chevrolet in 1923 - later changed to Ford about
1925 [3,24,31]; Ford cars, trucks, tractors [26])
Fern remembered that an oriental rug and a player
piano were
taken in as trade for partial payment of cars. [24]
They rented on south Front Street in Baroda and then
built a new
brick building on the north corner of Front Street
about
1921. Their uncle Charles Brown was the brick
contractor for it. [3-4]
The first garage was on the SW corner of First
Street and Lemon Creek Road in Baroda - built
between
1927-9. It had four stalls for repairing. In
front of the
garage were three gasoline pumps for Standard
Gasoline.
One other pump was located around the corner.
There were
also two large, tall pull open doors around the
corner to

Year open in order to drive the cars in. They sold Good
 benches tires. There were usually a couple of park-like
 outside in front. [3]
 into They sold this dealership, and Forrest put all his money
 the stock market before the 1929 crash. He
 thought he had retired at age 35, but then he
 lost all he had except for their house and car. [3-
 4]
 Baroda village council - several years [31]
 Baroda village clerk [31]
 Baroda trustee 1930 [25]
 Baroda Twp. supervisor for two terms, 1931/2 and 1932/3 [3-
 4,30-32]
 front porch Fern remembered her parents distributing from their
 food goods such as flour which came from county funds.
 People were lined up to receive the food. Forrest would
 organize and take men to woods to cut firewood and to do other work
 projects during the depression. [24]
 Berrien Co. MI treasurer 11 JAN 1933 - 14 MAR 1936
 Elected as Democrat for two terms, he became a
 Republican after Roosevelt's New Deal. [3-4,14,24,32-34]
 implemented The New Deal was a series of economic programs
 in between 1933 and 1936. [wikipedia]
 Brown Bros. Ford/Lincoln Dealership with his brother in
 Benton Harbor (256-264 West Main Street) [22]
 established DEC 1933 - sold out 19 JUL 1939 [22]
 (A. F. Messner started Messner's Garage in 1908 or
 1909 at the corner of Water and 6th.
 Later the business was at 274 West Main Street.
 Ford's were being sold there by 1914.
 Forrest's daughter, Fern, wrote in this reference
 book that Forrest and Lester
 purchased this business in the 1930s. [42])
 independent dealer in cars, parts, gasoline [22]
 1939 sales of new cars (\$104,521), used cars (\$19,
 355),
 parts (\$19,011), gasoline (\$526) [22]
 OCT/NOV 1935 - 1939 (Forrest's health was failing) [3-
 4,21]
 1) rented on Territorial Street [3]
 2) purchased and converted old street cars barns at
 256-280
 W. Main St. in 1936 [3-4,33]
 Service: Merchant Marines - WWI [3]

Religion: Evangelical [3]

Zion Evangelical Church, Baroda, MI - after his marriage [3]

He was baptized when an adult [3]

Church treasurer [3]

Memberships: Benton Harbor Elks #544 [3]

St. Joseph Kiwanis [3,35]

listed in 1948: Brown, Forrest E.
2294 Colfax Avenue
Benton Harbor
Res. Phone 9724

Build: tall and slim [3]

My father had very expressive blue eyes, dark brown hair, a flawless complexion which tanned and held a tan well, weighed about 160 pounds and was five feet eleven inches tall. [3]

Nervous type [3]

Volunteer fireman in Baroda [3,24]

He wondered why he would get so winded running to the fire station just down the street -- then he learned of his heart problem. [3]

Fern would go with him when he would flush the fire hydrants. [24]

Health: congenital heart defect [3]

This was his cause of death. X-ray showed that his heart had greatly expanded to cope with the defect; one of his lungs did not show on x-ray because the heart covered it.

foot problems [3]

sinus problems [3]

quite deaf in right ear - mastoid [3]

His sayings:

"Don't trust anyone until they prove themselves to you." [3]

"Don't do as I do, do as I tell you." [3]

"Well, I'll be darned." [3]

"Dog is man's best friend." - He loved dogs. [3]

"Experience and education are two things no one can ever take away from you." [3]

"Experience is the best teacher." [3]

"A penny saved is a penny earned." [3]

Favorite tree: Elm - it was stately. My father often said, "There's nothing greater than a tree." [3]

When he was young, he built a tree house to get a better view of Halley's Comet. He broke his arm when he fell out of the tree house. [3]

Fern guessed that her father's middle name was spelled Eldorest until she was told by Forrest's cousin (Esther Kissinger) that it was also his uncle's middle name and was spelled Eldoris. [3]

He had a fine mathematical mind. He could take a column of 2-3 digit numbers and quickly add them up in his head. [3]

Some Baroda friends called him Joe. [3-4]

Forrest and his brother sailed the Great Lakes on commercial vessels. Forrest worked as an engineer while Lester was a pilot. Forrest always loved the sea and ships. He started sailing in 1914 and was a member of the Merchant Marines during WWI. While on ship in October he got the bad

1918 flu and entered a hospital at Ste. St. Marie to recover. His father had it at home at the very same time, so Lester went home to help nurse the father with round the clock sips of strong whiskey, which was about the only thing they had to give then. After sailing the Great Lakes on several ships such as the SS Copp of the Bolland & Cornelius Steamship line for seven years, Forrest had to give up sailing in 1921 as he developed a cronic ear mastoid. This condition greatly upset his sense of balance, and therefore he became violently seasick. Forrest OFTEN spoke to Fern of his sailing days and experiences. He'd take her down to Lake Michigan (only a couple of miles from their home) to watch the many moods of the lake or the glorious sunsets. Then he'd often say, "Red in the morning, sailors' warning; Red at night, sailors' delight." This predicted the weather. On Sundays after church they many times drove past the docks to see what ships were moored there. Sometimes one would be in that he had sailed on or one he knew the crew of. They would take Elsie home to fix dinner as she disliked ships and water. Then Forrest and Fern would go back to visit the ship. Fern met many old fellow crewmen of Forrest's and toured many ships that way. She would politely listen while he tried his darnest to explain how the engines worked when they were in the engine room. But somehow, the huge pans of strawberries or whatever the cooks were preparing interested her more. Sailors usually eat very well, as its one of the draws to getting a good crew. A lot of crews are pretty tough fellows - many prone to drinking up their high salaries when in port. Forrest was not a drinker. Fern recalls him telling of the many times the captain had him go around emptying the crew's bottles brought on ship so that they could sober up enough to be able to leave port again. Forrest talked to Fern of them possibly working together (one time trip) on a ship to South America - he as an engineer and she as a waitress or maid. [3]

WWI draft registration [19]

Marine Oiler - Graham F. Morton Transport Co.

How he met Elsie: Elsie was visiting her aunt and uncle (Marty and Will Tietz) in Baroda. Uncle Will asked Forrest to give Elsie a ride part way home. He did. When he called for a date, Elsie said no, but later thought it over and wrote to Forrest. They dated about three years. Forrest courted Elsie in Model Ts. He would drive every Sunday from Baroda to Scotdale (about 10 miles). For their dates they usually went to St. Joseph for a movie and supper or to South Bend for the same. The Philadelphia Restaurant was their favorite spot for ice cream or supper. Fern had the old woolen lap robe they used to keep warm with as Model T's did not have a heater. They were married by Rev. F. C. Schmidt in the Zion Evangelical Church parsonage on Harrison Avenue in St. Joseph on a snowy, stormy, winter Wednesday evening. Her brother, Stanley, and her cousin, Edna Krause, were the witnesses. Forrest was able to get Elsie a lovely pink flower bouquet. Elsie wore a beige lace flapper dress and hat. No pictures were taken as they wondered if the Model T would even get the wedding party back from St. Joseph to Scotdale in the storm. [3-4]

The early winter of 1926-1927 he and Elsie took a trip from Baroda to St. Petersburg, FL, where his uncle Charles Brown lived. The car did not have a trunk to store clothes or anything, so a black trunk (Fern still

has) was strapped onto the back. Forrest was forever patching tires especially in the mountains of Kentucky and Tennessee or when they forded creek beds. An axe was used a few times to cut trees or limbs blown down on the dirt roads. They got stuck in the red Georgia mud and Elsie wondered if everything would ever get clean again. Fern was conceived on this trip to Florida. [3]

They took other trips to Florida also - staying in St. Petersburg where other Brown relatives lived. One trip included FEB 1940, FEB 1949. [3, 41]

Newspaper 16 DEC 1929 [29]

Mr. and Mrs. Forrest Brown and daughter and Mr. and Mrs. Frank Bihlmire have left for Florida to spend several months in St. Petersburg.

He often confused the words did and done. Later, when he knew better he did it on purpose to irritate his daughter. [3]

He sometimes called Fern "Schnickel-fritz." Schnickel-fritz was one of the rarest dolls by toymaker Albert Schoenhut. It was a young boy in a sailor suit made 1919 to 1925. [3]

After placing an order for new cars and receiving notice that the order was ready, an excursion was planned. Everyone but a skeleton work force were recruited plus extra hired men. There had to be one man per car ordered to go over to Dearborn to each drive a new car back to Baroda. Sometimes they drove over (but then one man needed to drive that car back). Other times they boarded a train from Baroda, but then needed to go to Chicago to get another train to Dearborn. [3]

Nelson Schultz said the speed limit around Baroda like on Lemon Creek Road in the 1920s was 30 miles an hour. Once when Brown Brothers drivers were bringing in almost 40 new Ford's they were all fined for going 40 miles an hour. Cars were not delivered on trucks then, they were driven to dealerships from Detroit. He said all the young fellows were excited to watch the cars come in. [20]

Later, new cars were delivered to dealers in wooden crates in a torn down fashion. The crates were shipped by train from Dearborn to Chicago, and then from Chicago to Baroda. Then the Brown Brothers would reassemble the cars. Luckily, they were located directly across from the Baroda train station. [3]

In order to be able to purchase a car some people would trade in different items towards the purchase. Once in Baroda, they took in a player piano and all of the rolls of music -- also an oriental rug. Once a widowed lady needed a car to be able to go to teach school. She traded in a diamond ring as partial payment. The diamond was the size of a dime -- for a 1934 Ford! [3]

The new Brown Brothers garage in Benton Harbor had lovely new garage fronts on the old car barns that was the parts department. It had about 8 repair stalls, a body repair department, a washing car area, and a storage area. This garage had a black Pittsburgh Plate Glass front with an elegant showroom which had a terrazo floor. Large plants stood around and on a special car showing they added huge floral arrangements. All departments were much larger and grander than the Baroda garage had been. [3]

When it came to making collections on old out standing bills for cars, Forrest usually carried a revolver when trying to collect in the rough "flats" of Benton Harbor. Fern would sometimes go with him. Once when he went into a closed front porch and didn't come out for quite awhile Fern became upset. But he usually came back with some money or the car was repossessed. [3]

By 1936, Ford was using the slogan "Watch the Fords go by!" and using a black scotty dog in their ads. Forrest, Elsie, and Fern took a long trip all through the west to Washington, down the California coast and back home through Texas then north. They drove a 1936 beige Ford four door. On both sides were huge decals of the black scotty and the words, "Watch the Fords go by!" There were no express ways then and they drove through every little town. At first, Fern would slouch down from the back seat in embarrassment when folks would yell, "Watch the Fords go by!", but then she became excited and proud about it and sat up in pride. [3]

Fern and Elsie never quite knew for sure what kind of a car Forrest would drive home. Usually he used one dealer car, but not always. About the time Elsie and Fern really liked a car he sold it. If he picked Fern up from school she would have to really look in the cars for him. Elsie could have had her pick of cars, but she refused to learn to drive. Fern drove as soon as she could. [3]

At one time Brown Brothers had eleven sub-dealers in smaller surrounding towns from their main one in Benton Harbor. They had one in Baroda again, also Bridgman, Watervliet, and St. Joseph. [3]

Brown Brothers made many trips to Dearborn. In the early years the few dealers they had were treated almost like family in the way they entertained them, etc. Golf outings were a popular one and Forrest loved golfing. He golfed along side of Henry Ford once and enjoyed really becoming acquainted with him. [3]

Newspaper MAY 1940 [16]

New construction skyrocketed again during the past week when eight permits totaling \$24,905 were issued at the Benton Harbor municipal building... Largest of the new projects of the past week is the new recreation center building which Brown Bros. now have under construction at 280 West Main street replacing part of the old street car barns which have been razed. It will be a commercial building and will house 11 new bowling alleys under lease to L. M. Craig. The estimated cost is \$15,000.

Newspaper JUL 1940 [16]

The Twin City Recreation bowling alleys, 264 West Main St., will be opened to the public sometime during the week of Aug. 18, it was announced today by Larry Craig, operator and owner. The new alleys will be housed in the one-story brick building recently built by Brown Brothers, former owners of the local Ford agency.

Newspaper AUG 1940 [16]

Twin Cities bowlers will have their first opportunity Saturday afternoon and evening to try their skill on the new Twin City Recreation 14-alley layout, according to Larry Craig, operator and owner. The finishing touches on the huge building erected by the Brown Brothers on

the site of the former street car barns, 280 West Main Street, are expected to be completed by noon tomorrow.

The Old Twin Cities Recreation (last run by his brother, Lester) building at West Main and Ninth Streets in Benton Harbor was sold to Wolf's Marine in 1984. It had 50,000 square feet of floor space. [3,13]

Forrest once walked in one of our garage doors - got in the car on the other side and backed through that closed garage door wrecking it! He came back in the house, sat down in the kitchen, and said "I'll be damned!" [Fern - 3]

"The Death of my Father, Forrest E. Brown" [37]

My father was sort of a semi-invalid for about seven years before he died, though he'd worked hard and led an active life prior to that. He looked healthy for about six of those last seven years though many people, including his brother, Lester Brown and step mother, Louisa Brown thought "it was all in his head". He had a congenital heart condition which never hurt him, but just sapped his strength.

The winter of 1949 he and my mother spent about six weeks in Florida. I was a senior at Western Michigan College where I was doing my home economics practice teaching. When the folks returned from Florida to Benton Harbor in the early spring, Dad took a bad cold. It went into pneumonia. He was in the hospital over Easter. He came home, but never could fully get over it. Finally he had to have oxygen at home all of the time. I came home from college about a week before he died. I sat up with him nights so Mom could get some rest. Dad and I had some good talks. He talked a lot to me, too, with his bright blue eyes.

Finally two days before he died we had to take him to Mercy Hospital in Benton Harbor by ambulance. I'll never forget our Collie dog who'd been so close to him. Collie ran into the bushes with his tail between his legs when the ambulance left. My Aunt Rudy Krause was with us. I said "Aunt Ruby, I don't think my Dad is ever coming home again!" He didn't. He went to his heavenly home.

The day of Dad's death, May 19th 1949, Mom, Aunt Ruby and I went to the hospital to see him that afternoon. He was very ill. I sat side of him a long time -- he just kept talking to me with those blue eyes of his. He seemed to want to just drink me in with them. We had a terrible thunder storm that afternoon.

We went home for supper, leaving Dad with a private duty nurse.

After supper, the three of us went back. The nurse said that Dad had eaten some supper, too, and seemed improved.

All of a sudden his heart just must have stopped. He gasped and rolled onto his back from his side. I ran for the nurse who got Dr. Frank King Jr. who was at the nurses desk. They gave him a shot into his heart, but Dad was gone!

I sat down on a hassock and put my head between my knees as I about fainted. Mom just kept rubbing his hands and saying, "Oh, Forrest!" Aunt Ruby hugged us both. Bless her.

Written January 26, 1982 by Fern Brown Graber

The night that your grandfather passed away I was at a concert. Your grandfather requested that my Mom come to the hospital. Apparently he knew the end was near and felt your Mom and Grandmother needed someone be with them. [38 - Beverly Krause Jones]

Other notes about his death as told by Fern Brown Graber to her daughter.
[3]

Forrest was very grouchy and harsh to his family when he was ill at last. It must have been the first day he was in the hospital (at the end of his life) that Fern went into the hallway and was crying about it. Forrest's doctor talked with Fern and then went in to talk to Forrest asking him if that was how he wanted them to remember him. Forrest was very nice to them after that. Also, Fern said that Lester finally realized his brother was going to die and went out in the hallway and cried.

Former Berrien Treasurer Dies [6]

Forrest Brown, 55, Succumbs At Mercy

Forrest Brown, 55, well known Benton Harbor business man and former Berrien County treasurer, died at 8:30 o'clock last night at Mercy hospital following a serious illness of six weeks. He had not been well for the past seven years.

Mr. Brown and his brother, Lester Brown, conducted the Ford agency in the twin cities, now operated by C. Creed, for six years, coming here from Baroda, where they had operated a similar business for about 10 years. Following the sale of the Ford business, the two brothers retained the building which also houses the Twin City Recreation Bowling alleys.

Mr. Brown was elected Berrien County treasurer in 1932 and 1934, resigning in 1934 [sic] to continue in the Ford business with his brother.

Mr. Brown was born Feb. 27, 1894 in Baroda, the son of the late Mr. and Mrs. Oscar Brown. On Feb. 11, 1925 he married Elsie Krause, who survives. He was a member of the Kiwanis club of St. Joseph, the Elks lodge of Benton Harbor, and a past treasurer of the Zion Evangelical church of St. Joseph of which he was a member.

The Brown family moved from Baroda to Benton Harbor in 1935, located at 2294 Colfax avenue, in Fair Plain, where they have since resided.

Surviving with his widow, and brother, Lester, is a daughter, Fern, who is a student at Michigan State college [sic], East Lansing[sic]. He also leaves a number of aunts, uncles, nieces and nephews.

Funeral services will be held at 4 p.m. Monday at the Zion Evangelical church in St. Joseph with the Rev. E. A. Irion, pastor, officiating. Burial will be in Riverview cemetery.

The body will rest at the Kerlikowske funeral chapel, St. Joseph, until noon Monday when it will be taken to the church.

Many Attend Brown Funeral [6]

Former Treasurer Is Laid To Rest

Funeral services were held at 4 p.m. Monday at St. Joseph's Zion Evangelical church for Forrest Brown well known Benton Harbor business man and former Berrien county treasurer, who died last Thursday night at Mercy hospital, following an illness of several weeks.

Rev. E. A. Irion pastor of the church, officiated and burial was in Riverview cemetery. There was a large floral tribute and services were largely attended.

The Kiwanis club of St. Joseph and the Elks lodge of Benton Harbor, of which Mr. Brown was a member were in attendance and the Elks performed their ritual at the graveside.

Mrs. Louise Kelly sang, "My God And I" and "The Lord's Prayer," accompanied by Mrs. Ben Riemersma.

Casket bearers were J. R. Byers, Robert Hickman, Robert Wieser, Vernon Deaner, Everett Howard and C. W. Beistle.

Out-of-town relatives [sic - not all relatives] included: Mrs. W. L. Perry of Kalamazoo; Mrs. Dorothy Welch, Muskegon; Mr. and Mrs. Herman Horn and Mr. and Mrs. Gus Horn of Chicago, Ill.; Mr. and Mrs. B. C. Shirley and Mrs. C. Hensick of Hammond, Ind.; Mr. and Mrs. Orson Winslow, Lansing; Mr. and Mrs. Sherman Brown and Mr. and Mrs. Frank Wiese [sic - Wise], Niles; Mr. and Mrs. Bert Foster of New Carlisle, Ind.; Mr. and Mrs. Alvin [sic - Albert] Kissinger of LaPorte, Ind.

Forrest Brown Will Is Filed [39]

The will of the late Forrest Brown, Benton Harbor, and former Berrien county treasurer who died on May 19, was filed today in probate court.

The estate is valued at \$25,000 in real estate and \$1,500 in personal property.

Under the terms of the will the real estate will be held in trust by his widow, Elsie E. Brown, and his brother, Lester D. Brown, and the trustees are instructed to pay the widow three-fourths of the net proceeds from the trust and one-fourth to the daughter, Fern Brown, of Benton Harbor.

The will also stated that the trust shall terminate upon the death of Mrs. Brown, who also receives the residue of the estate.

There was litigation of the probate in the 1960s and maybe into the 1970s. Elsie and Fern sued Lester. The problem seems to have been that Lester was undervaluing the rent that his business (the bowling alley) should be paying to the estate for use of the building. The only options Lester gave Elsie and Fern was to accept the rent he said was appropriate or sell the property to him at a price that Elsie and Fern found to be undervalued. Elsie and Fern were awarded judgment. Lester appealed to the Michigan Supreme Court, but they declined to hear the case. Once when I (Cindy) was doing probate research in the 1970s on relatives in the courthouse a man came up to the counter where I was waiting and asked to see the probate file for Forrest Brown. I was certainly surprised. I asked him why he was asking for that probate and he said he was a new lawyer and he was asked to study the case by his employer law firm. The clerk at the desk then commented that she believed the case file to be the largest one in the courthouse. [40]

1930 Census: Baroda Twp., Berrien Co., MI pg.21 [17]

33/33 Brown, Forest	Head	36	MI	MI	MI	owns home valued \$2,000
						marr. age 30, Salesman - automobiles
Elsie	wife	32	MI	Germany	Germany,	marr. age 27
Fern	dau.	2	MI	MI	MI	

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3,8-12,14-15,18-25,29-39;17,27(Forest)

B:1,3-4,6,9-11,17,19;18(1895/6);31(abt. 1904)

BP:1,3,5-6,10-11,17-19,31 BAP:9 D:3-4,6,15,21,39 DP:3,6 BUR:3,6

F:1,3,5-8,12,18 M:1,3,5,7,12

WIFE:3-6,17 MD:4-5,17 MP:4-5 MEND:3-6

1. Berrien Co. MI births - his [5]

2. Esther Parrish Kissinger - she provided the spelling of his middle name, Eldoris, as her father had this middle name.
3. Fern Brown Graber [218,271,1705,1752+]
4. Elsie Krause Brown
5. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
6. His obituaries and memorial card [1846]
The Herald-Palladium 25 & 28 MAR 1980 - Elsie Brown obits [1872]
7. His father's obituary
8. Berrien Co. MI probates - Oscar F. Brown [11]
- his grandmother Julia Parrish
9. His certificate of baptism
10. 1900 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI - Lucinda Brown [400.6]
11. 1910 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
12. Alta Brown Howard [218]
13. The Herald-Palladium, 11 JUL 1984, page 1
14. Berrien Co. MI treasurer's office [301]
15. Sylvia Brown Toland's family datebook [1220]
16. The Herald-Palladium 19 MAY 1990, 30 JUL 1990, and 17 AUG 1990 - "Do Your Remember? 50 Years Ago"
17. 1930 Census: Berrien Co. MI [430.1]
18. 1920 Census: Berrien Co. MI
19. WWI draft registration (ancestry.com)
20. Nelson L. Schultz [1704+]
21. Probate Court of Berrien Co. MI - Estate of Forrest E. Brown [1846+]
22. Brown Bros. 1939 Census of Business (given to Berrien County Historical Society)
23. Forrest Brown's 2nd, 5th, 6th, and 10th grade report cards
24. "One Baroda Man and His Family" by Fern Brown Graber, November 1989 [1789]
25. Newspaper "Do you remember" 60 years ago column, 7 MAR 1990
26. Advertisement in Silver Jubilee of Zion Evangelical Church, Baroda, MI, 1928
27. Certificate of Promotion to 11th grade - Forest Brown
28. Letters from Alta Brown Howard to Forrest and Elsie in St. Petersburg, FL, JAN/FEB 1949 [1832]
29. News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, MI) 16 DEC 1929
30. News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, MI) 5 DEC 1931, 5 APR 1932, 2 JUN 1932
31. News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, MI) 10 SEP 1932 "Brown Seeks Treasury Job"
32. News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, MI) 9 NOV 1932, 11 JAN 1933, 9 NOV 1934
33. News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, MI) 20 JAN 1936 "Work Started on New Ford Agency's Home"
34. News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, MI) 9 MAR 1936 "County Treasurer Forrest E. Brown Resigns Office"; 10 MAR 1936
35. News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, MI) 16 JAN 1941, 25 MAY 1942
36. St. Joseph, MI, Kiwanis Club Roster 1948 [given to the Allen County (Indiana) library]
37. "The Death of my Father, Forrest E. Brown" by Fern Brown Graber [1845]
38. Beverly Krause Jones
39. Newspaper - Forrest Brown Will Is Filed

40. Cynthia Graber Schroeder
 41. Letters from Faye Krause to Fern Brown in St. Petersburg, FL (FEB 1940, FEB 1949) [296]
 42. Benton Harbor: The Metropolis of the Michigan Fruit Belt, 1915

89. Stanley Louis Krause

Occupation: farmer [3,5,11-12]

In May of 1930, Stanley erected a filling station on property he bought from Henry Keller west of the North Royalton church. Stanley went bankrupt. [9,11]

Clark Equipment [12]

Residences: Royalton Township, Berrien County, MI -

his parents' farm- birth-until Fall of 1929 [3,7,11-12]

Alvin Geisler home- Fall of 1929-Spring 1930 [3]

little house on wheels that Charley Stevenson had lived in-
 Spring 1930-? [3]

after having several children he and Ruby moved back to his parents' farm (his father built a home for himself across the street) - until 1951 [3,19]

then moved 1st to Albany, MO (707 N. Handley in JAN 1952),

then Grant City, MO, from at least MAR 1953 - FEB 1954,

and finally Bedford, IA at least MAR 1954 - death [3,7,11-13]

Cause of death: emphysema; heart attack [11]

Religion: Evangelical [3]

Education: 10th grade [3,12]

Mason [11]

Eyes:blue Hair:light brown heavy set 5'6" [13]

Stanley was a premature baby. [10]

His godparents were Albert Bucholz, Otto Krause, and Martha Schultz. [18]

When he was a baby his sister dropped him, but he didn't seem to care much. They were alone at the time. [3]

Forrest and Elsie took Stanley and Ruby to get married. They first went to a Seventh Day Adventist Church in Berrien Springs, but since Stanley wasn't Seventh Day Adventist they were not permitted to marry there. Forrest apparently said that they would go to South Bend and find a church that would marry them there. [11]

Stanley and Ruby were married by Rev. W.E.G. Webbink of St. Peter's Evangelical Church, South Bend, IN. Witnesses were his sister and her husband. Their wedding trip was to Gentry, Missouri, to see her parents. [6,12]

Stanley played on baseball teams. He talked about the Upton team and House of David team. [16] Maybe he only played against the House of David team? [CAS]

Stanley Krause [7]

Word has been received of the death of Stanley Krause, 65, of Bedford, Iowa, former Twin Cities resident, who died Tuesday evening in Mt. Ayr hospital, Mt. Ayr, Iowa.

Mr. Krause was born Sept. 7, 1901 in Royalton township, son of the late Herman and Bertha Krause.

He moved to Iowa in 1951.

Survivors include his widow, the former Ruby Wharton of Gentry, Mo.,

to whom he was married in 1929; one son, Marshall of Marshall, Mo; six daughters, Mrs. Francis (Faye) Stone and Miss Lyla [sic] Krause, both of Lincoln, Neb., Mrs. Randall (Beverly) Jones of Decatur, Ill., Mrs. Jesse (Jean) Worley of Germany, Miss Ruth Krause of Marshall and Miss Caroline [sic] Krause of DesMoines; Iowa; nine grandchildren; one sister, Mrs. Forrest (Elsie) Brown of St. Joseph and one niece, Mrs. Elmer (Fern) Graver [sic] of South Bend, Ind.

Funeral services have been tentatively set for Friday in Bedford.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7,11-19;8(Stanley Louie)
B:5,7-8,14,18 BP:3,5,7,14,18 BAP:18 D:3,8 DP:7 BUR:8
F:1,3,5,7,11-14,17-18 M:1-3,5,7,11-14,17-18
WIFE:3-7,11-13,15,19 MD:4-7,15 MP:4-6,15 MEND:3,11-13,19

1. Newspaper - his father's obituary
2. Newspaper - his mother's obituary
3. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
4. His wedding announcement [1793]
5. St. Joseph Co. IN marriages - his [1791]
6. Church marriage certificate - his [1792]
7. Newspaper - Stanley Krause obituary [1794]
8. His memorial card [1794]
9. Herald-Palladium, BH-SJ, MI, May 14, 1990 "60 Years Ago" [297]
10. Martha Schultz Tietz
11. Beverly Krause Jones [5387+]
12. Faye Krause Stone [296+]
13. Fern Brown Graber
14. 1910 Census: Royalton Twp., Berrien Co., MI [410.2]
15. St. Joseph Co. IN marriages - index book at South Bend, IN, library
16. Marshall Krause [296]
17. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
18. Baptism certificate - Stanley Louis Krause [1790]
19. The Herald-Palladium, Benton Harbor - St. Joseph, MI - Ruby Krause death notice and obit, 20 JUL 1989 & 28 JUL 1989 [1794]

89S. Ruby Glelan Wharton

Ruby had a stroke on March 13, 1988. [7,12]

Ruby always remembered her sister-in-law, Elsie, and niece, Fern, with many letters, cards on birthdays, etc. [7]

Occupation: St. Joseph Valley Hatchery [4]
farming [4]

Religion: Seventh Day Adventist [4]

Residences: Gentry Co. MO [4]

Berrien Co. MI until 1951 [4-5]

Alvin Geisler home- Fall of 1929-Spring 1930 [11]
little house on wheels that Charley Stevenson had
lived in - Spring 1930-? [11]

after having several children he and Ruby moved back
to his parents' farm (his father built a home
for himself across the street) - until 1951 [5,11]
then moved 1st to Albany, MO (707 N. Handley in JAN 1952),

then Grant City, MO, from at least MAR 1953 - FEB 1954,
and finally Bedford, IA at least MAR 1954 - death [4,7,9,11]
Gentry, MO - for a short time she rented a little
house not far from her mother, finally she moved
in with her mother (and her brother) to help
with the care [10]
later with her children [4]

Eyes:brown Hair:dark brown Heavy set 5'6"? [7]

Ruby Krause [5]

Ruby Krause, 84, of Mexico, Miss. [sic], formerly of this area, died
this morning at Penn Oak Nursing Home, Mexico, Miss. [sic].

Funeral arrangements were incomplete this forenoon at the Novemger
Shum Funeral Homse, Bedford, Iowa.

Krause Rites [5]

Funeral and burial were scheduled to be held today in Iowa for Mrs.
Ruby Krause, 84, formerly of this area, who died Wednesday in Mexico, Mo.
Memorials may be made to the charity of the donor's choice.

Mrs. Krause was born March 16, 1905, in Gentry County, Mo. She and
her husband, Stanley, who preceded her in death in 1966, moved from this
area in 1951. Survivors include seven children -- Mrs. Francis (Faye)
Stone of Lincoln, Neb., Mrs. Randall (Beverly) Jones of Decatur, Ill.,
Marshall Krause of Marshall, Mo., Mrs. Jesse (Jean) Worley of Princeton,
N.C., Mrs. Roy (Ruth) McCoy of Fort Campbell, Ky., Mrs. Paul (Lila) Gray
of Mexico, Mo., and Mrs. Vern (Peggy) Bright of Sufflok, Va.; one sister;
16 grandchildren; and 15 great-grandchildren.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-12 B:2,5-6 BP:2,5 BAP:? D:4-6 DP:5 BUR:6 F:1-2,4 M:2,4

1. Her wedding announcement [1793]
2. St. Joseph Co. IN marriages - hers [1791]
3. Church marriage certificate - hers [1792]
4. Faye Krause Stone [296+]
5. The Herald-Palladium, Benton Harbor - St. Joseph, MI - Ruby Krause
death notice and obit, 20 JUL 1989 & 28 JUL 1989 [1794]
6. Her memorial card [1794]
7. Fern Brown Graber [1795+]
8. St. Joseph Co. IN marriages - index book at South Bend, IN, library
9. Newspaper - Stanley Krause obituary [1794]
10. Bev Krause Jones and letters from Ruby Krause
11. Elsie Krause Brown
12. Carolyn Krause Bright [1861]

90. Frances Henrietta "Fran" Schultz

Occupations: secretary at the Bradford Company - St. Joseph
1921 - 1953 (company closed) [5]
bookkeeper for her bros. company Schultz Roofing and Supply
1953 - 1983 [1,5]

Education: grad. 1918 St. Joseph High School [5]
Twin Cities Business College [5]

Residences: family homestead on Price St., St. Joseph, MI [5]
Bluffs Apartments, St. Joseph, MI 25 years [1,5]
3610 Lake Shore Drive, Apt. C-6
Woodland Terrace, Bridgman, MI [5]

Religion: lifelong charter member of Zion Evang. United Church
of Christ - St. Joseph, MI [5]

Suffered from osteoporosis. [1]

She never married because she was the oldest of her family. Her brother, Hank, was five and sister, Alice, was seven when their father died. So Frances worked and helped her mother raise the family. Because of this, she was treated like a grandmother, more than an aunt by the family. She outlived all her siblings. [1]

She often sent birthday cards picturing kittens. [CAS]

Frances' French Silk Chocolate Pie [1]

1/2 cup butter or oleo

3/4 cup sugar

2 squares unsweetened chocolate melted and cooled

1 teaspoon vanilla

2 eggs

1- 8 inch baked pastry shell

Cream butter or oleo, gradually add sugar creaming till light.

Blend in chocolate and vanilla.

Add eggs one at a time beating three minutes after each addition on medium speed of mixer.

Turn into pastry shell.

Chill several hours.

Serve with whipped cream.

Herald-Palladium December 11, 2000 [5]

BRIDGMAN - Frances H. Schultz, 100, of Bridgman, died Saturday, Dec. 9, 2000, at Lakeland Hospital, St. Joseph.

Funeral services will be held at 11 a.m. Wednesday, Dec. 13, at the Zion Evangelical United Church of Christ, St. Joseph, with the Reverends Kent and Debra Meyer and the Rev. Curtis Runkel officiating. Visitation will be held from 6 to 8 p.m. Tuesday at the Kerley and Starks Funeral Home, St. Joseph. Burial will be in Riverview Cemetery, St. Joseph. The family requests that in lieu of flowers, memorials be made to the Zion Evangelical United Church of Christ.

Frances was born on Sept. 24, 1900, in St. Joseph and was the eldest of seven children born to Henry and Edith Schultz. She graduated from St. Joseph High School in 1918 and from Twin Cities Business College. She was formerly employed as a secretary at the Bradford Company on Court Street in St. Joseph from 1921 until 1953. They manufactured signs, banners and pennants and shipped all over the United States. When Bradford Company closed, she went to work for her three brothers at Schultz Roofing and Supply Company as a bookkeeper and was employed there until her retirement in 1983.

She has been a lifelong charter member of Zion Evangelical United Church of Christ and a member of the Women's Guild. She was a volunteer member of the Memorial Hospital Women's Auxiliary and also a member of the Retired for Fun Group. Fran enjoyed arts, crafts, antiques as her main hobby and always looked forward to displaying her handmade crafts at the church bazaar. She would spend the entire year making Christmas gifts for family members to treasure for years to come.

Frances was preceded in death by three sisters - Henrietta Schultz, Alice Schultz Briney and Marguerite Schultz; three brothers - Clarence

"Mike" Schultz, Lawrence "Fat" Schultz and Henry "Hank" Schultz.

She is survived by: nephews - Larry (Judy) Schultz of Stevensville, John (Eileen) Schultz of St. Joseph, Tom (Teresa) Schultz of North Carolina; nieces - Linda (Ken) Weber of Stevensville, Deanna (David) Driscoll of St. Joseph, Debbie (Jim) Clark of Stevensville and Susan (Ed) Holda of Jerome, Mich.; 18 grand-nephews and nieces; and a great-grand-nephew and niece.

She resided at the Bluffs Apartments for 25 years after moving from the family homestead on Price Street in St. Joseph and recently resided at Woodland Terrace, Red Arrow Highway, Bridgman.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7 NICKNAME:1 B:1,3-5 BP:1,3,5 D:3-5 DP:3,5 BUR:3,5
F:1-2,5-6 M:1-2,5-6

1. Frances Schultz [352+]
2. Newspapers - her parents' obits
3. Frances H. Schultz memorial card
4. Frances H. Schultz funeral folder
5. Herald-Palladium 11 DEC 2000 - Frances H. Schultz obit
6. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
7. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

91. Henrietta Minnie "Hattie" Schultz

DIED: 25 JUL 1951 ? [4]

Cause of death: cancer [4]

She never married. [4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7,9 NICKNAME:4,8
B:1-2,4,6 BP:2,4,6 D:1-2,4-6 DP:2,4,6 BUR:1-2,4,6
F:4-6,8 M:4-6,8

1. Her gravestone [316]
2. Her memorial card
3. Her graduation announcement - St. Joseph's Academy 1921
4. Frances Schultz [352+]
5. Newspapers - her parents' obits
6. Newspaper - her obit
7. Herald-Palladium - Frances H. Schultz obit
8. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
9. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

92. Clarence August "Mike" Schultz

Berrien Co. Birth record: Clarence Schultz born 13 SEP 1901, Lincoln Twp.,

son of Henry and Emma Schultz??? [1]

MARRIED: 2 JUN 1936 [?]

Occupation: Owner of Schultz Roofing Co., St. Joe. 1930+ [2-4]

Religion: Zion Evan. [3-4]

Residence: 3913 Washington Ave., St. Joseph, MI [3]

3021 Washington Ave., St. Joseph, MI [4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2-4,6-10 NICKNAME:2-7,9 B:2-4 BP:2-4 D:3-4,9 DP:3-4 BUR:3-4
F:2-3,6,8 M:2-3,6,8

WIFE:2-5,9-10 MD:2-3,9 MP:2-3,9 MEND:3-4,9

1. Berrien Co. MI - births (his?) [5]
2. Frances Schultz [352+]
3. Mildred Briney Schultz, Larry and Judy Schultz
4. Newspaper - his obit
5. Newspaper - his father-in-law's obit
6. Newspaper - his parents' obits
7. Herald-Palladium - Frances H. Schultz obit
8. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
9. Mildred Briney Schultz obit found 19 JAN 2013 at <http://dcobituarines.com/show/Mildred-Millie-Schultz-95053137>
10. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

92S. Mildred Lorraine "Millie" Briney

Mildred "Millie" Schultz [6]

June 2, 1914 - January 8, 2013

Saint Joseph, Michigan

Mildred "Millie" Schultz, 98, of St. Joseph, went to meet her Lord & Savior Jesus Christ, Tuesday, January 08, 2013 at Caretel Inns of Lakeland in St. Joseph.

A Celebration of Life Eternal will be held 11:30 A.M. Monday at Zion Evangelical United Church of Christ, 3001 Veronica Dr., St. Joseph with Rev. Eric Thorsen officiating. Burial will follow at Riverview Cemetery, St. Joseph. Friends may call from 10:30 until 11:30 A.M. Monday at the church. Memorials may be made to Zion Ev. UCC or Hospice at Home. Those wishing to sign Millie's Memory Book online may do so at starksmenchanginger.com.

Millie was born June 2, 1914 in Coloma to Adam & Minnie (Palmer) Briney. She was crowned Miss Coloma in 1932 and graduated from Coloma High School in 1933. On June 20, 1936, she married Clarence "Mike" Schultz in St. Joseph. Millie devoted her life to taking care of her family. She was a member of Zion Ev. UCC in St. Joseph where she was active in the Women's Fellowship Group. She enjoyed perch fishing on Lake Michigan, tending to her home, yard, & flower gardens, cooking for her family & friends, and was always tending to the needs of others. In May of 2012, Millie participated in the Senior Expo and the Blossomtime Fashion Show at the Orchard's Mall, where she was honored as a former Blossomtime Queen and she raised the most money for Zion Church Relay for Life and the Blossomtime Scholarship Fund.

Millie is survived by her son Larry (Judy) Schultz of Stevensville; four grandchildren-Lori (Chad) Deja of Stevensville, Julie (Pete) Warner of Smyrna, GA, Mike (Corrie) Weber of Jenison, MI, Alison (Rich) Stachurski of Stevensville; nine great-grandchildren-Wes, Audrey & Nolan Deja, Jason & Sarah Warner, Brandon & Abby Weber, Caitlin & Tanner Stachurski; her brother Don Briney of St. Joseph; nieces & nephews - Linda (Ken) Weber, Sue (Ed) Holda, Deanna Driscoll, Debra Schultz, Tom (Theresa) Schultz & John (Eileen) Schultz. She was preceded in death by her husband Clarence "Mike" Schultz on April 28, 1984.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-8 NICKNAME:6 B:6;2(14 JUN 1914) BP:2,6 D:6-7 DP:6 BUR:6
F:2,4-6 M:2,4-6 BRO:7

1. Frances Schultz [352]
2. Mildred Briney Schultz, Larry and Judy Schultz
3. Newspaper - her husb's obit
4. Newspaper - her parent's 50th ann. [1746]
5. Newspaper - her father's obit
6. Mildred Briney Schultz obit found 19 JAN 2013 at <http://dcobituararies.com/show/Mildred-Millie-Schultz-95053137>
7. The Herald-Palladium (SW Michigan) 11 JAN 2014 - Donald F. Briney obit
8. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

93. Lawrence Henry "Fat" Schultz

Education: grad. St. Joseph (MI) H.S. 1934 [6]

Occupation: partnership with his brother Mike in the Schultz Roofing Co., St. Joseph

Nickname: He was called Pat in high school and as he gained weight the name changed to Fat. [3-Tom]

Cause of Death: He was working on the roof of a warehouse they (Schultz Roofing) were building when he fell. He didn't live very long. Mike saw him fall. [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-9 NICKNAME:2,5,7 B:1-2 BP:2 D:1,4,7;2(20 JUL 1953)
DP:2 BUR:1-2 F:2,4,8 M:2,4,8
WIFE:1-3,7,9 MD:3 MP:3 MEND:2,7

1. His gravestone [316]
2. Frances Schultz [352+]
3. Tom or John Schultz
4. Newspapers - his parents' obits
5. Herald-Palladium - Frances H. Schultz obit
6. Rosters - Bd. of Education - Superintendents of Schools -
- Graduates of High School (St. Joseph, MI) 1860-1935
7. Herald-Palladium (MI) 1 MAR 2005 - Kathryn K. Silcox obit
8. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
9. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

93S. Kathryn Kalamy

Herald-Palladium (Michigan) 1 MAR 2005 [4]

ST. JOSEPH -- Kathryn K. Silcox, 84, of St. Joseph passed away on Feb. 26, 2005, at Lakeland Hospital in St. Joseph.

Kathryn was born on May 22, 1920, in South Bend, Ind., to Joseph and Julia Kalamay. She married Lawrence "Fat" Schultz and they resided in St. Joseph. In 1953, Fat preceded Kathryn in death. In 1970, Kathryn married Donald K. Silcox and they lived in Arizona until his death in 2001. She was a member of Zion Evangelical United Church of Christ and was active in the women's auxiliary guild.

Kathryn is survived by her sons -- Thomas (Teresa) Schultz of Louisville, Ky., and John (Eileen) Schultz of St. Joseph; stepdaughter, Judy (Robert) Kingsley of Tucson, Ariz.; stepson, Steven (Pam) Silcox of St. Joseph; 11

grandchildren; and five great-grandchildren.

Kathryn was preceded in death by her parents; first husband Fat; second husband, Donald; and a daughter, Phyllis, in 1944.

Cremation has taken place. A private family memorial service will be held at a later date. Memorials may be made to American Cancer Society Relay for Life. Friends wishing to send the family a condolence message or sign the guest book online may do so at www.starks-menchin.com.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3,5;4(Kathryn Kalamay) B:1-2;4(22 MAY 1920) BP:2,4
D:4 DP:4 F:3-4 M:3-4

HUSB2(Silcox):2,4 MD2:3-4 MP2:3 MEND2:4

1. Her gravestone [316]
2. Frances Schultz and Mildred Briney Schultz [352+]
3. Tom or John Schultz
4. Herald-Palladium (MI) 1 MAR 2005 - Kathryn K. Silcox obit
5. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

94. Marguerite Mildred Schultz

She never married. [2]

Education: grad. St. Joseph H.S. 1933 [6]

Residence: St. Joseph, MI 1935 [6]

Cause of death: complications of gall bladder surgery [2,4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2-8;2(Marguerite K.) B:1-2;4(30 OCT 1915) BP:2,4
D:1-4 DP:4 BUR:1-2,4 F:2-4,7 M:2-3,7

1. Her gravestone [316]
2. Frances Schultz [352+]
3. Newspapers - her parents' obits
4. Newspaper - her obits
5. Herald-Palladium - Frances H. Schultz obit
6. Rosters - Bd. of Education - Superintendents of Schools -
- Graduates of High School (St. Joseph, MI) 1860-1935
7. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
8. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

95. Alice Kathryn Schultz

Education: grad. St. Joseph H.S. 1935 [6]

Occupation: I&M office [1]

Religion: Evangelical [1]

Cause of death: cancer [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-9 B:1;2(29 OCT 1917) BP:1-2 D:1;8(1970) DP:2 BUR:1-2
F:1,3-4,7 M:1,3,7

HUSB:1-5,8-9 MD:2,8;1(15 SEP 1939) MP:2,4,8 MEND:1-2,8

1. Frances Schultz [352+]
2. Newspaper - her obit [1749]
3. Newspapers - her parents' obits
4. Newspaper - her wedding
5. Herald-Palladium - Frances H. Schultz obit
6. Rosters - Bd. of Education - Superintendents of Schools -

- Graduates of High School (St. Joseph, MI) 1860-1935

7. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]

8. The Herald-Palladium (SW Michigan) 11 JAN 2014 - Donald F. Briney obit

9. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

95S. Donald Frank Briney

Occupation: Briney Roofing Co. [4]

Religion: Evangelical [1]

Military service: WWII - Army [1]

Donald F. Briney [10]

ST JOSEPH - Donald F. Briney, 98, of St. Joseph went to meet his Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, Monday, Jan. 6, 2014, at Lakeland Regional Medical Center in St. Joseph.

A Celebration of Life Eternal will be at 11 a.m. Monday at Zion Evangelical United Church of Christ, 3001 Veronica Drive, St. Joseph with the Rev. Eric Thorsen officiating. Burial will follow at Riverview Cemetery, St. Joseph, with military rites conducted by the North Berrien Military Rites Team. Friends may call from 4-6 p.m. Sunday, with Elks Funeral Rites conducted at 6 p.m. at Starks & Menchinger Chapel, 2650 Niles Road, St. Joseph. Memorials may be made to Zion Ev. UCC or Berrien County Fairgrounds-American Cancer Society Relay for Life. Those wishing to sign Don's Memory Book online may do so at www.starks-menchinger.com <<http://www.starks-menchinger.com>>.

Don was born Dec. 5, 1915, in Coloma to Adam and Minnie (Palmer) Briney. He enjoyed the time spent working with his family on their fruit farm, Valley View Farm in Coloma. On Sept. 15, 1940, he married the former Alice Schultz in St. Joseph. Don enlisted in the United States Army and served his country during World War II as corporal in the 234th Signal Pigeon Company. After the war, Don returned to St. Joseph and joined his brother-in-law at Schultz Roofing, where he was employed as a foreman. In 1964, Don founded his own company, Briney Roofing, which he operated until his retirement in 1980.

Don was preceded by his first wife, Alice in 1970, and on April 15, 1972, married the former LaVerne Callender Moore in St. Joseph.

Don was a member of Zion Evangelical United Church of Christ in St. Joseph, where he served on the board of trustees and was active in the men's brotherhood, a life-member of St. Joseph-Benton Harbor Elks No. 541, where he served as Exalted Ruler in 1951. He was a very meticulous and detail oriented man and he used that discipline to tend to 100 of the most beautiful rose bushes around his home. In his younger years, Don enjoyed deer hunting with his father. He always has enjoyed following the Detroit sports teams, and most of all, the time spent with his family and friends.

Don is survived by his daughters: Susan (Ed) Holda of Jerome, Mich., Linda (Ken) Weber of Stevensville; stepchildren: Carol (Steve) Sizer of Harbert, Brenda (Larry) Fish of Mesa, Ariz., Bill (Mary) Moore of Vicksburg, Mich.; five grandchildren: Kurt (Carla) Holda, David (Tanya) Holda, Dana (John) Figurski, Michael (Corrie) Weber, Alison (Richard) Stachurski; nine great-grandchildren, and several step-grandchildren and great-grandchildren.

In addition to his first wife Alice, he was preceded by his parents, his second wife, LaVerne in 2000, his sister, Mildred Schultz and his nephew, Larry Schultz in 2013.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-11 B:1,10 BP:1,10 D:10 DP:10 BUR:10 F:2-3,6,10 M:2-3,6,10

WIFE2(Moore):1,5,7,10 MD:5,7,10 MP:5,10 MEND2:10

1. Frances Schultz [352+]
2. Newspaper - his parent's 50th ann. [1746]
3. Mildred Briney Schultz
4. Newspaper - his wife Alice's obit [1749]
5. Newspaper - his 2nd wedding [1749]
6. Newspaper - his father's obit
7. Newspaper - LaVerne F. Briney obit [1749]
8. Mildred Briney Schultz obit found 19 JAN 2013 at <http://dcobituararies.com/show/Mildred-Millie-Schultz-95053137>
9. Larry Schultz obit found 1 JUN 2013 at <http://hosting-20864.tributes.com/show/Larry-Schultz-95928252>
10. The Herald-Palladium (SW Michigan) 11 JAN 2014 - Donald F. Briney obit
11. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

96. Henry Charles "Hank" Schultz

Occupation: Schultz Roofing and Supply Co. [1,4]

Religion: Evangelical [1]

Military service: WWII - Army [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-8 NICKNAME:1,5 B:1,3-4 BP:1,4 D:4,6 DP:4 BUR:4

F:1-3,7 M:1-2,7

WIFE:1,3-4,6,8 MD:1,3;6(18 APR 1946) MP:3,6 MEND:3-4,6

1. Frances Schultz [352+]
2. Newspapers - his parents' obits
3. Betty See Schultz
4. Newspaper - his obit
5. Herald-Palladium - Frances H. Schultz obit
6. The Herald-Palladium 27 JAN 2006 - Betty Jane Schultz obit
7. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
8. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

96S. Betty Jane See

The Herald-Palladium 27 JAN 2006 [3]

Betty Jane Schultz

ST. JOSEPH - Betty Jane Schultz, 82, of St. Joseph passed away Tuesday, Jan. 24, 2006, at her home. A Celebration of Life Service will be held at 9:30 a.m. Saturday, Jan. 28, at Zion Evangelical United Church of Christ with the Rev. Terry Tessari officiating. Burial will follow in Riverview Cemetery. Friends may call today, Jan. 27, from 5 to 8 p.m. at Kerley Starks & Menchinger Family Funeral Home, 2650 Niles Road, St. Joseph. Memorials in her name may be made to Zion Ev. United Church of Christ or Hospice at Home. Those wishing to share a memory or sign the guest book online may do so at www.starksmenchinger.com. Betty Jane was

born Feb. 24, 1923, in Benton Harbor to Delos and Ethel (Sutherland) See. She was a 1941 graduate of Benton Harbor High School. On April 18, 1946, she married her husband, Henry C. Schultz, in St. Joseph. Betty Jane was a devoted mother and grandmother whose passion was her family. As a cook, she was unequalled in excellence. She also enjoyed reading. Betty Jane was an active, faithful member of her church and its Ladies Guild as well as managing time for the Alpha Theta Sorority. She was a gentle soul who loved animals, especially her cat, Angel. Betty Jane is survived by her daughters, Debra (Jim) Clark of Stevensville and Deanna (Dr. David) Driscoll of St. Joseph; her grandchildren, Heather (Capt. Robert) Schneider of Pinehurst, N.C., Christy Clark of Stevensville, Kelly Driscoll of Orlando, Fla., Katie Driscoll and Becky Driscoll, both of St. Joseph; her special friends, Mike and Alice Payovich of Benton Harbor. Betty Jane was preceded in death by her husband, Henry, on Nov. 2, 1980; her father and stepmother, Delos and Mabel See; and her mother and stepfather, Ethel and Harry Metzger.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-4 B:2;3(24 FEB 1923) BP:2;3(Benton Harbor) D:3 DP:3
BUR:3 F:2-3 M:2-3

1. Frances Schultz [352]
2. Betty See Schultz
3. The Herald-Palladium 27 JAN 2006 - Betty Jane Schultz obit
4. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

97. Arthur Herman "Art" Krause

Religion: St. John's Evangelical and Reformed Church, Niles [1]

Residences: Berrien Springs, MI [5]

Military service: none [5]

Occupation: farmer [5]

Cause of death: hemorrhage of stomach which started while working on his farm tractor [5]

Arthur Krause [1]

Arthur Krause, 50, route 2, Berrien Springs, died at 1:30 a.m. Sunday at Mercy hospital, where he had been a patient since last Friday.

Mr. Krause was born May 22, 1901, in St. Joseph. He was a member of the Berrien Springs Masonic lodge, president of the Eau Claire Fruit association and member of the BPOE of St. Joseph. He was a member of St. John's Evangelical and Reformed church at Niles.

Surviving is the widow, Fannie; a son, Teddy at home; a daughter, Martha Ann at home; his mother, Mrs. Emma Krause of Niles; three brothers, Charles and Chester of Berrien Springs, and Alden of Eau Claire; two sisters, Mrs. Edna Toney of Pittsburgh, Pa., and Mrs. Martha Rice of Norwich, N.Y.

Funeral services will be held Tuesday at 2:30 p.m. at St. John's Evangelical and Reformed church at Niles, with the Rev. Theodore Eisen officiating.

Burial will be in Silverbrook cemetery at Niles.

The body will rest at the Kerlikowske mortuary until 10:30 a.m., Tuesday, when it will be taken to the church.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-11 NICKNAME:5-6,12 B:1-2,7-8 BP:1-2 D:2,7-8 DP:1-2
BUR:1-2,7-8 F:3,5-6,8,11 M:1,4-6,8,11

WIFE:5-7,12 MD:12 MP:12

1. Newspaper - Arthur Krause obit [1938]
2. His memorial card [1692]
3. Newspaper - Theodore Krause obit and funeral announcement [1938]
4. Newspaper - Emma Krause obituary and funeral announcement [1938]
5. Fannie Goldsmith Krause Dickeson
6. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
7. His gravestone [324]
8. Family dates written by Martha Krause Rice in 1973 [1931]
9. Herald-Palladium NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice obit [1145]
10. Herald-Palladium (St. Joseph, MI) 21 DEC 2007 - Chester Krause obit
11. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
12. Martha Krause Rice [1932]

97S. Fannie M. Goldsmith

Religion: Church of Christ [1,3]
Cause of death: diabetes [4]

She had another child with her next husband: Debra Jo Dickeson 1960 [1,3]

married James Chambers, Jr. 1985 [1,3]

Fannie Dickeson [3]

Berrien Springs -- Fannie Dickeson, 76, of 5196 Snyder Road, died at 3:45 p.m. Thursday in her home after an illness. Halbritter Funeral Home, Niles, is in charge of arrangements.

Fannie M. Dickeson [3]

June 18, 1916 - Oct. 1, 1992

Berrien Springs --- Fannie M. Dickeson, 76, of 5196 Snyder Road, died at 3:45 p.m. Thursday in her home. Mrs. Dickeson was born June 18, 1916, in Grand Rapids and lived in Berrien Springs since 1936, coming from Grand Rapids. On Nov. 30, 1957, in Niles, she married John Dickeson. He survives with two daughters, Martha Smith of Berrien Springs and Debra Chambers of Schoolcraft, Mich.; a son, Ted Krause of Berrien Springs; and six grandchildren.

Services will be at 2 p.m. Monday in St. John's United Church of Christ. Burial will be in Silverbrook Cemetery, Niles. Friends may call from 2 to 8 p.m. Sunday in Halbritter Funeral Home, Niles. Memorial contributions may be made to the church, American Diabetes Association or Berrien Springs Senior Citizens.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3,5-7 B:1-3 BP:3 D:3 DP:4 BUR:3 F:1 M:1

HUSB(1):? MEND1:divorced-?

HUSB2(KRAUSE):1-2,5-6 MEND2:6

HUSB3(DICKESON):1,3

1. Fannie Goldsmith Krause Dickeson
2. Her gravestone [324]
3. Newspapers - Fannie Dickeson death notice and Fannie M. Dickeson obit [1938]
4. Fern Brown Graber

- 5. Martha Krause Rice [1932]
- 6. Newspaper - Arthur Krause obit [1938]
- 7. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

98. Charles Martin "Charlie" Krause

Occupation: fruit farmer [3-4,9]
 Residence: 5355 Long Lake Rd., near Berrien Springs, MI [3-4,6]
 Military service: none [3]
 Religion: St. John's United Church of Christ, Niles [4]
 Cause of death: heart attack while watching television [4]

He did not have children. [3,6]

Uncle Charlie had suffered testicular cancer in his 20's hence no children. [14]

C. M. Krause Dies [4]

Berrien Springs -- Charles M. Krause, 62, Long Lake road, Berrien Springs died at home at 7 p.m. Friday of an apparent heart attack. He had no previous known illness.

A prominent fruit farmer in the Long Lake area, he was born in St. Joseph, Feb. 20, 1903 and was married to Kathryn Shouder, Dec. 31, 1933 in South Bend, Ind. He had lived on the present farm for the past 48 years.

The deceased was a member of St. John's United Church of Christ, Sycamore street, Niles; a past master of the Western Star Lodge, No.39, F&AM of Berrien Springs; and belonged to the Berrien County Farm Bureau and Michigan Horticultural society.

Besides his wife, surviving are two sisters, Mrs. William Rice of Norwich, N.Y.; Mrs. Edward F. Toney, Berrien Springs and one brother, Chester of Berrien Springs.

Funeral services will be held in St. John's United Church of Christ at 2 p.m., Monday with the Rev. Arland Schlundt officiating.

Burial will be in Silver Brook cemetery, Niles.

Friends may call at the McLauchlin Funeral home in Berrien Springs after 7 p.m. tonight.

Krause Rites Held [4]

Berrien Springs -- Funeral services for Charles M. Krause, 62, of Long Lake road, Berrien Springs, who died at his home Friday, were held at 2 p.m. Monday in St. John's United Church of Christ.

The Rev. Arlan Schlundt officiated. Organist was Mrs. V. N. Faggett.

Casket bearers were Paul Brohman, Larry Calay, Peter Rudell, Carl F. Martin, Milton Marschke, Virgil Trickett, Stanley Radewold and Thurston Milligan.

Burial was in Silverbrook cemetery, Niles.

The McLauchlin funeral home was in charge of the arrangements.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-11,13;12(Charlie Martin Krause) NICKNAME:3,12,14
 B:4-5,7-8;9(20 FEB 1902) BP:?(Sodus Twp.);4-St. Joseph D:3,5,7-8
 DP:4
 BUR:4-5,7-8 F:1,3,8-9,13 M:1-3,8-9,13
 WIFE:3-4,6-7,9,12 MD:4,9,12 MP:4,9,12 MEND:3-4
 1. Newspaper - Theodore Krause obit and funeral announcement [1938]
 2. Newspaper - Emma Krause obituary and funeral announcement [1938]

3. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
4. Newspaper - Charles M. Krause obituary and report of his funeral [1938]
5. His memorial card [1938]
6. Kathryn Shouder Krause
7. His gravestone [324]
8. Family dates written by Martha Krause Rice in 1973 [1931]
9. St. Joseph Co. IN marriages - his [328]
10. Herald-Palladium NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice obit [1145]
11. Herald-Palladium (St. Joseph, MI) 21 DEC 2007 - Chester Krause obit
12. St. Joseph Co. IN marriages - index book at South Bend, IN, library
13. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
14. Margaret "Peg" M. Krause

98S. Kathryn Augusta Shouder

Residences: Niles and Berrien Springs, MI [1]
Cause of death: bone cancer [6]

Kathryn A. Krause [10]
July 14, 1904 - Nov. 26, 1997

Berrien Springs -- Kathryn Augusta Krause, 93, of 5355 Long Lake road, died Wednesday in her home. Services will be at 10 a.m. Saturday in St. John's United Church of Christ, Niles. Friends may call from 2 to 6 p.m. Friday in Halbritter Funeral Homes, Niles.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3,5-11 B:1-3,7,9-10 BP:1,3 D:6-7,9-10 DP:10 BUR:7,10
F:1,3;4(Carl August Schauder) M:1,3-4

1. Kathryn Shouder Krause
2. Her gravestone [324]
3. St. Joseph Co. IN marriages - hers [328]
4. Her parent's confirmation certs.; father's baptism cert.; family rec. [1953]
5. St. Joseph Co. IN marriages - index book at South Bend, IN, library
6. Chet and Thelma Krause
7. Web: Indiana and Michigan, Michiana Genealogical Cemetery Index, 1800-2010 (ancestry.com) - Kathryn Augusta Krause
8. Newspaper - Charles M. Krause obituary [1938]
9. Her memorial card [1938]
10. Newspaper - Kathryn A. Krause death notice [1938]
Kathryn Augusta Krause funeral worship service folder [1938]
11. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

99. Edna Gladys Krause

Residences: Long Lake Rd., near Berrien Springs, MI [5]
Pittsburgh, PA [2-3,5]
625 Hastings Street [5]
606 S. Main St., Berrien Springs, MI [5]
(Her brother Chester lived with them while he went to college.) [5]
Religion: Evangelical; Presbyterian; Methodist [5]

She did not have children. [5]

Edna G. Toney [9]

Berrien Springs -- Edna G. Toney, 83, formerly of Berrien Springs, died at 11:10 a.m. Wednesday at the Mattix Center for Long Term Care at Berrien General Hospital, Berrien Center.

The funeral will be Saturday at 10 a.m. at McLauchlin-Hoge Funeral Home, Berrien Springs, where friends may call Friday from 5 to 8 p.m. Burial will be in Silverbrook Cemetery, Niles. Memorials may be made to the Berrien Springs United Methodist Church of which she was a member.

Mrs. Toney was born Dec. 1, 1904, in St. Joseph.

Survivors include: a sister, Martha Rice of Berrien Springs; and a brother, Chester Krause of Berrien Springs. Her husband, Ed, preceded her in death Dec. 11, 1985.

Casketbearers: Theodore J. Krause, Theodore C. Krause, Thurston Milligan, Glenn Krause, Ronald Keigley, Clyde Reid [4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,4-15 B:4-5,8-10 BP:4,9;5(Berrien Springs)
D:4,9 DP:4,9 BUR:4,9 F:1-2,5-6,10,13 M:1,3,5,10,13
HUSB:1-3,5-12,14-15 MD:1,5-7 MP:1,5-7 MEND:7,9

1. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers [8]
2. Newspaper - Theodore Krause obit and funeral announcement [1938]
3. Newspaper - Emma Krause obituary and funeral announcement [1938]
4. Her memorial card [1930]
5. Edna Krause Toney
6. Her wedding invitation
7. Newspaper - her husband's obituary
8. Her gravestone [324]
9. Newspaper 21 JUL 1988 - her obituary [1930]
10. Family dates written by Martha Krause Rice in 1973 [1931]
11. Herald-Palladium NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice obit [1145]
12. Herald-Palladium (St. Joseph, MI) 21 DEC 2007 - Chester Krause obit
13. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
14. Letters and postcards from Edna to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown [1929]
15. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

99S. Edward Frank Toney

Occupation: commercial artist - Pittsburgh Plate Glass executive [2]

He started with Kaneer in Niles as a commercial artist.

He

said that he made more money during the depression

selling his

paintings than he did with Kaneer. In 1932 he took a

position

with Pittsburg Plate Glass. He retired as a vice-

president

of PPG. [2]

Residences: Niles, MI [2]

Pittsburgh, PA 1932- [2]

625 Hastings Street [2]

Berrien Springs, MI [2]

Religion: Evangelical; Presbyterian; Methodist [2]

He did not have children. [2]

Berrien Springs -- Edward F. Toney, 89, of 606 S. Main St., died at 7:05 p.m. Wednesday in Berrien General Hospital, Berrien Center, after an illness. Services will be at 2 p.m. Friday in McLauchlin-Willit Funeral Home, where friends may call from 4 to 7 p.m. today. Memorial contributions may be made to the United Methodist Church. [4]

Edward F. Toney [4]

Berrien Springs -- Edward F. Toney, 89, of 606 S. Main St., Berrien Springs, died Wednesday night at Berrien General Hospital, Berrien Center.

Funeral services will be held at 2 p.m. Friday at the McLauchlin-Willit Funeral Home, Berrien Springs, where friends may call from 4 to 7 p.m. today. Burial will be in Silverbrook Cemetery, Niles. Memorials may be made to the United Methodist Church, Berrien Springs, of which he was a member.

Mr. Toney was born Feb. 28, 1896, in Niles. He moved to Berrien Springs in 1965. In 1960, he retired as the head of the store-front division for Pittsburgh Plate Glass Company, now known as PPG Co., where he was employed for 31 years in Indiana [sic-PA].

He is survived by his wife, the former Edna Krause, whom he married June 24, 1931, in Berrien Springs.

Casketbearers: Edward Dodworski, Frederick Geideman, Kenneth Geideman, Theodore J. Krause, Thurston J. Milligan, Franklin Toney [3]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6,8 NICKNAME:2,7 B:2-4,6 BP:2-4 D:3-4,7 DP:3-4 BUR:3-4
F:1-2 M:1-2

1. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
2. Edward F. Toney
3. His memorial card [1930]
4. Newspapers 12 DEC 1985 - Edward F. Toney obituaries [1930]
5. His wedding invitation
6. His gravestone [324]
7. Newspaper 21 JUL 1988 - Edna G. Toney obituary [1930]
8. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

100. Martha Minnie Krause

Residences: Berrien Co. MI [3]

 Scottdale, Royalton Township [3]

 Long Lake Rd., near Berrien Springs [3]

 Niles, MI [3]

 She and Walt built a new home and Walt died within a year or so. [3]

 Norwich, NY 1939-mid 1960s [1-4]

 89 S. Broad Street 1942[3]

 21 Canasawacta Street 1945 ... 1964 [3]

 Berrien Co. MI mid 1960s - death [3-4]

 Berrien Springs - 350 Pam Drive 1976 [3]

 Bridgman - Woodland Terrace Assisted Living [3-4]

Education: graduate of Berrien Springs High School 1926 [11]

year of business school [4]

Occupation: secretary for an insurance agency in Niles [4]

Religion: Berrien Springs United Methodist Church [4]

She very much enjoyed working in the yard. [3]

Member of the Order of the Eastern Star [4]

Cause of death: cancer - lung cancer, but may have started elsewhere; probably spread to the bones knowing the type of pain she had. [14]

Letter from Martha to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 10 APR 1942 [3]

... " I was in quarantine with scarlet fever." [3]

Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 26 APR 1958 [3]

... "I'm surprised to hear about Elaine and the children having scarlet fever. I assumed drugs made that disease almost extinct. If, anyone of them is sick as I was in 1942 ... my heart goes out to them. Never was I so sick and it took me so long to recuperate."

Martha wrote many letters to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown. I (Cindy Graber Schroeder) saved a few of them. [3]

Martha wrote in a letter in May 1945 [3]

"You see I am just sitting and looking at the dirt - it waits for one and honesty the kitchen floor hasn't been cleaned in six weeks and truly it doesn't look any to bad. Really one is foolish to clean all the time. I for one am turning over a new leaf... Even with this attack of flu my mind has been running like a 'gyrator'. I think of only the worst things - and Bill says I must get pleasure from those unhappy thoughts, otherwise, I'd think of only nice things. Guess he has something there. Poor Bill has been getting his own breakfasts for 5 weeks now. I told him I'd get in the swing tomorrow... Something facinating about working in the dirt though. I'll be glasd when I can start digging in the flower borders."

Martha always had a very clean house that I observed. Cindy Graber Schroeder [16]

Letter from Martha to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 17 SEP 1963 [3]

... "Always think of grape harvest on days like theses. - Actually it'd be nice to stroll around the farm for produce, but no part of actual labors do I want. Edna always enjoyed it more than I."

Martha did not have children, but was close to her step-son, Joe. [3]

She was just crazy about babies, loved to change diapers!! And she and Bill grand-parented a couple of kids over the years. [14]

She and Bill had her niece, Thyra Krause, living with them in Norwich, NY, for several years. [3]

When Martha was having short-term memory problems she moved to Woodland Terrace. Physically she did well for quite a while and her far past long term memory was good. In 1999, she was playing a game in the activity center at Woodland Terrace when some friends stopped in to visit her. Each resident was telling that if they had a choice, what would they be doing. The friends said that Martha's answer was "I'd be going on a honeymoon." [9]

Martha and Bill purchased a blue Victorian loveseat while they lived in New York. It is lower in the middle of the back than on the ends of the

back and is now in the Historic Chapin Mansion House Museum run by the Niles (Michigan) History Center. [16]

Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 26 APR 1958 [3]

... "Edna and I often talk about 'us', having no children, for after all that does make a difference in ones sunset years - or like the good book says 'when the brook begins to dry.'"

Herald-Palladium November 16, 2000 [4]

BERRIEN SPRINGS - Martha M. Rice, 92, of Berrien Springs, died Wednesday, Nov. 15, 2000, at Woodland Terrace Assisted Living Facility, Bridgman, following an illness.

A memorial service to celebrate her life will be held at 3 p.m. Sunday, Nov. 19, at the Berrien Springs United Methodist Church. Private interment will be at Silverbrook Cemetery, Niles. Memories of Martha may be shared with the family one hour prior to the service at the church or online at www.legacyfuneral.com. The family is being served by Legacy Family Funeral Services, Matthew R. Purchase Chapel, Berrien Springs.

Martha was born Nov. 27, 1907, in St. Joseph, to Theodore J. and Emma (Schultz) Krause. At a very young age, the Krause family moved to the family farm on Long Lake Road in Berrien Springs where Martha and her brothers and sisters were raised. After completing a year of business school, she worked for several years as a secretary for an insurance agency in Niles. Following the early death of her first husband, Walter Milligan, Martha married William Rice. The couple moved to Norwich, N.Y., where they lived until William retired in the mid 1960s and returned to Berrien Springs. William preceded her in death in 1978.

Mrs. Rice was a member of the Berrien Springs United Methodist Church and the Order of the Eastern Star.

Survivors include: her brother, Chester W. Krause of Berrien Springs; a stepson, Joseph (Pat) Milligan of Grand Rapids; and a number of nieces and nephews. In addition to her parents, Martha was preceded in death by her brothers - Arthur, Charles and Alden Krause; and her sister, Edna Toney.

South Bend Tribune 17 NOV 2000 [5]

Martha M. Rice

Nov. 27, 1907 - Nov. 15, 2000

Bridgman -- Martha M. Rice, 92, of Woodland Terrace Assisted Living Facility, died Wednesday in the facility. Survivors include a stepson, Joseph Milligan of Grand Rapids; and a brother, Chester W. Krause of Berrien Springs. Memorial services will be at 3 p.m. Sunday in Berrien Springs United Methodist Church, where friends may call one hour before services. Legacy Family Funeral Services, Berrien Springs, in handling arrangements.

She was cremated. [9]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:3-16 B:3-6,12 BP:3-4,6 D:4-6 DP:4-6 BUR:4,6

F:1,3-4,8,12 M:2-4,8,12

HUSB1(MILLIGAN):3-4,13,15 MD1:3 MP1:3 MEND1:3-4

HUSB2(RICE):1-7,10,12-16 MD2:3 MP2:3 MEND2:3-4

1. Newspaper - Theodore Krause obit and funeral announcement [1938]

2. Newspaper - Emma Krause obituary and funeral announcement [1938]
3. Martha Krause Milligan Rice
 - Letters from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown [2047]
 - Letter from Martha to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 10 APR 1942 [2047]
 - Letter from Martha to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 2 MAY 1945 [2047]
 - Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 26 APR 1958 [2047]
 - Letter from Martha to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 17 SEP 1963 [2047]
4. Herald-Palladium 16 NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice obit [1145]
5. South Bend Tribune 17 NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice death notice [1145]
6. Martha M. Rice memorial card [1145]
7. Herald-Palladium (St. Joseph, MI) 21 DEC 2007 - Chester Krause obit
8. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
9. Chet and Thelma Krause
10. Newspaper 21 JUL 1988 - Edna G. Toney obituary [1930]
11. 1926 Berrien Springs High School graduation announcement
12. Family dates written by Martha Krause Rice in 1973 [1931]
13. Newspaper - William Rice obit [1932]
14. Margaret "Peg" Krause
15. Elsie Krause Brown [352]
16. Cynthia Graber Schroeder

100S. Walter E. Milligan

He had one son, Thurston Joseph "Joe" Milligan, from his first marriage which ended in divorce. Joe was born in 4 JUL 1919, and he married Pat. Joe and Pat had two children: Maureen (born about 1945) and Kevin (born about 1950). [1,3,5-6]

Cause of death: ruptured appendix [1]

1920 Census: 507 Cass St., Niles, Berrien Co., MI [9]

Milligan, Walter E. 30 OH, superintendant - K. Factory
 Carrie F. (wife) 25 OH
 Thurston J. (son) 6 mos. MI
 Babcock, Annie E. (servant) 75 OH

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5,7-10 B:1-2,4,8;7(16 JUL 1889);9(1889/90)
 BP:7;2,8(Coshocton, OH);9(OH) D:1-2,4 DP:1-2
 BUR:1-2,4
 WIFE1(Woodward):3,8-9 MD1:8 MP1:8

1. Martha Krause Milligan Rice
2. His memorial card [1932]
3. Joe Milligan - no known middle name for his father
4. His gravestone [324]
5. Herald-Palladium NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice obit [1145]
6. South Bend Tribune 17 NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice death notice [1145]
7. Ohio, County Births, 1841-2003 (FamilySearch.org)
8. Ohio, County Marriages, 1789-1994 (FamilySearch.org)

- 9. 1920 Census: Berrien Co. MI - only source of middle initial
- 10. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

100S. William N. "Bill" Rice

Residences: Dowagiac, MI [1]
Norwich, NY [1]
Berrien Springs, MI [1]

Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 10 NOV 1957 [1]

"... Bill has been good the last few days, however, he really has almost a constant discomfort about his chest but, I tell him to just think of my father and Aunt Martha and all the pain they endured. Of course, I know when its ones heart that isn't functioning the mental strain is greater. Bill works every day - takes a pill when he has a pain and goes on from there."

He had heart surgery in April 1958. [1]

William Rice [2]

Berrien Springs -- William N. Rice, 74, of 350 Pam Drive, Berrien Springs, died Tuesday at Venice Hospital, Venice, Fla.

Mr. Rice was born Sept. 6, 1903, in Dowagiac and was a retired vice president of Bennett Arland Company, Norwalk, N.J. [probably sic - Norwich, NY].

Surviving are his widow, the former Martha Milligan; three brothers, Don, Tucson, Ariz., Harold, Coloma and George of San Diego, Calif.; two sisters, Mrs. Marie Torongo, Washington Crossing, Pa., Mrs. Helen Christopher, Escondido, Calif.

Funeral services will be held at 10 a.m. Saturday at the McLauchlin-Willit Funeral Home, Berrien Springs, where friends may call after 7 p.m. Friday. Burial will be at Silverbrook Cemetery, Niles.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 NICKNAME:1,6 B:1-3 BP:3 D:2-4 DP:2-3(vacationing)
BUR:2-3 F:1
M:1 WIFE1:1 MEND1:1-divorced

1. Martha Krause Milligan Rice

Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 10 NOV 1957 [2047]

Letter from Martha Krause Rice to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 26 APR 1958 [2047]

- 2. His memorial card [1932]
- 3. Newspaper - his obituary [1932]
- 4. Herald-Palladium NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice obit [1145]
- 5. South Bend Tribune 17 NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice death notice [1145]
- 6. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

101. Alden Franklin "Ted and Bud" Krause

It appears his son Charles and daughter Kathryn were named for Alden's older brother and wife who did not have children of their own. The children's middle names were Alden and Mabel - their parents first names. [CAS]

Residences: Berrien Springs, MI [2,4]
North Mechanic Street 1939-? [5]

414 West Ferry Street ?-death [4]

Education: Berrien Springs High School 1928 [15]

Occupation: clerk in the Chamberlain drug store in Berrien Springs 1939 [5]

clerked 14 years with the Guy Heim Drug company in Berrien Springs[17]

owned drug store in Berrien Springs which he sold to his brother Chet in 1947 [17]

owned drug store in Eau Claire until about 1954 [17]

turnkey at the Berrien County jail for the last 4 1/2 years of his life [4,9]

Cause of death: auto accident [4]

Alden Krause and His Bride Return From Wedding Trip [5]

Berrien Springs, Oct. 25 (Special) -- Alden Krause of Berrien Springs and his bride, who was Miss Mabel Bradshaw, of Winnipeg, Canada, returned Monday from a short wedding trip in Chicago. The couple were married Saturday afternoon at 2:30 at the country home of the groom's parents, Mr. and Mrs. Theodore Krause, north of Niles, by the Rev. Theodore Eisen, pastor of St. John's Evangelical church in Niles. The bride wore a gown of Victorian blue, with a corsage of gardenias. Her bridesmaid, Miss Mina Taylor, of Winnipeg was dressed in French gray and had a corsage of apricot roses. Orsa Krause of Berrien Springs was the best man.

Among the guests at the wedding were Mr. and Mrs. George Kneeshaw and Patricia Snyder of Niles. Joseph Milligen, Chicago, Mrs. and Mrs. Edward Toney of Pittsburgh and Mrs. William Rice of Norwich, N. Y.

The bride, a daughter of the late Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Bradshaw [sic - her father died in 1954] of Winnipeg, Canada, has been employed as a surgical nurse at the Berrien county hospital, at Berrien Center and will continue her work. The groom is employed as clerk in the Chamberlain drug store in Berrien Springs.

Mr. and Mrs. Krause are at home in their newly furnished home on North Mechanic street.

Staff Stays On [17]

Tillstrom says he plans no immediate changes at the drug store, which will continue under the same name. The staff, Miss Michael Krueger, Miss Patricia Kalinas and Miss Sandra Beringson, will stay on the job.

Krause, the recent owner of the drug store, says he intends to take a two months vacation, but has no other definite plans for the future.

He grew up on the farm of his father, the late Theodore Krause, in Berrien township, and clerked for 14 years with the Guy Helm Drug company in Berrien Springs before going into business for himself.

Krause ran a store in Berrien Springs, which he sold to his brother, Chester, in 1947, and then bought the Eau Claire business from Ray Ingleright.

Mrs. Krause, the former Mable [sic] Bradshaw, is a registered nurse and is employed at the Clark Equipment company in Buchanan. They have two daughters, Thara [sic], 11, and Kathryn, 8.

Jail Brawl Injures One -

Turnkey Tries To Break Up Fight [9]

A turnkey at the Berrien county jail was taken to Mercy hospital for treatment early this morning after he received a nose cut when he tried

to separate two fighting prisoners who were booked on disorderly, drunk charges.

It took three stitches to close the cut for Ted Krause of Berrien Springs.

Krause said he received the cut from Paul Cassidy, 28, 811 River street, who was battling Thomas Peek, 27, Benton Harbor.

Cassidy was taken into custody an hour earlier at Blossomland bridge when he stepped into the path of a moving squad car.

Sgt. Bud Umphrey said he slammed on the brakes to avoid Cassidy. He said he had to scuffle with Cassidy later in the squad car.

Ted Krause And Wife Are Victims [4] Deputy Sheriff's Car Hits Truck

A Berrien county deputy sheriff and his wife were killed Friday afternoon in a car-truck collision 21 miles north of Little Falls, Minn., on U. S. highway 10.

Dead are Alden F. (Ted) Krause, 52, and his wife, Mabel, 50, of 414 West Ferry street, Berrien Springs.

Krause, a turnkey at the Berrien county jail for the past 4 1/2 years, and his wife were on their way to Carmen, Manitoba, near Winnipeg to attend Mrs. Krause's brother's funeral. They left Berrien Springs for Canada late Thursday afternoon.

TELLS DETAILS

Sheriff Henry Griese, who talked directly to the Minnesota highway patrolman who policed the accident, gave this account:

The Krause car was in the process of passing three trucks when the accident happened shortly after 2 p.m. yesterday.

Krause had passed a pickup truck and started to pass a flat bed truck when the flat bed pulled out to pass a semi-trailer truck in front of it.

Krause sideswiped the flat bed, lost control of the car and crashed into the rear dual wheels of the semi-trailer. Both Krause and his wife were thrown from their car and died instantly.

DOUBLE FUNERAL

Double funeral services will be held at 2 p.m. Tuesday in the First Methodist church, Berrien Springs, with the Rev. Theodore Bennink officiating. Friends may call Monday night at the McLaughlin funeral home. The bodies are being returned by McLaughlin ambulance.

The Krauses are survived by two daughters, Thyra, 19 and Kathryn, 16.

Deputy Krause was born May 3, 1910, in St. Joseph. He moved to Berrien Springs when he was seven years old with his parents, Theodore and Emma Krause. On Oct. 21, 1939, he married Mabel Bradshaw at his farm home on Long Lake road.

Survivors in addition to his mother, Mrs. Emma Krause of Long Lake road; two brothers, Charles M. of Long Lake road and Chester W., a Berrien Springs druggist; two sisters, Mrs. Edward F. Toney of Pittsburgh, Pa., and Mrs. William Rice of Norwich, N. Y. He was preceded in death by his father, a brother, and an infant son.

Mrs. Krause was born in Winnipeg, Ont., Can., May 3, 1912. She was a nurse for Clark Equipment company in Buchanan.

She is also survived by a sister, Mrs. Arthur Franklin of Winnipeg, Man.; two brothers, Arthur and Stewart of Canada.

Burial will be in Riveriew cemetery, St. Joseph.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-8,10-12,14-15,18 NICKNAMES:4,6,8-9,12,16,18 B:4,6,8 BP:4
D:4,6-8,18 DP:4 BUR:4,7-8;13(Riverside [sic], St. Joe.)
F:2,4-6,12,17 M:3-4,6,12
WIFE:1,4-8,14,17-18 MD:1,4-5 MP:1,4-5 MEND:4,6-7

1. Berrien Co. MI marriages - his [8]
2. Newspaper - Theodore Krause obit and funeral announcement [1938]
3. Newspaper - Emma Krause obituary and funeral announcement [1938]
4. Newspapers - Alden and Mabel Krause obituaries (almost totally the same with the one having some misspellings) [1933]
5. Newspaper - his wedding [1933]
6. Martha Krause Milligan Rice
7. He and his wife's memorial card
8. His gravestone [316]
9. Newspapers - "Jail Brawl Injures One" [1933]
10. Herald-Palladium NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice obit [1145]
11. Herald-Palladium (St. Joseph, MI) 21 DEC 2007 - Chester Krause obit
12. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
13. Family dates written by Martha Krause Rice in 1973 [1931]
14. Bradshaw Tree Branch (ancestry.com public family tree)
15. Berrien Springs High School 1928 graduation announcement
16. Various Christmas cards from them
17. Newspaper about 1954 - Staff Stays On [1933]
18. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

101S. Mabel Elizabeth Bradshaw

Occupation: surgical nurse at Berrien Center 1939 [3]
nurse for Clark Equipment company in Buchanan ?-death [2,6]
Cause of death: auto accident [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5,7-8;6(Mable Bradshaw) B:2,5,7 BP:1,7;2-Winnepeg
D:2,4-5,7-8 DP:2,7 BUR:2,4-5
F:1,3,7 M:1,7

1. Berrien Co. MI marriages - hers [8]
2. Newspapers - Alden and Mabel Krause obituaries (almost totally the same with the one having some misspellings) [1933]
3. Newspaper - her wedding
4. She and her husband's memorial card
5. Her gravestone [316]
6. Newspaper about 1954 - Staff Stays On [1933]
7. Bradshaw Tree Branch (ancestry.com public family tree)
8. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

102. Chester William "Chet" Krause

Military service: Army [1-2,14-15]
Residence: Royalton Township, Berrien Co., MI [1]
Berrien Springs, MI [1,3]
Pittsburgh, PA [1]
He lived with his sister (Edna) and husband while attending college in Pittsburgh. [1]

Berrien Springs, MI [1]
401 North Bluff Street [1]
Educaton: Berrien Springs High School 1932 [18]
University of Pittsburgh 1937 [18]

Occupation: pharmacist [1,7,14]
owned Krause Pharmacy, 101 Ferry, Berrien Springs 1946-1970 [5,7,14]
Krause Pharmacy (with another owner) closed May 9, 1980, because of economic conditions and inability to obtain another pharmacist. [5]

A letter from Martha Rice in May 1945 to her cousin Elsie Brown. In it she says "Chet called me the other night. His fiancee has taken off for the south Pacific -- maybe the Phillipines." [20]

It must be the cutie in a uniform I found in his box of military pictures. It was not my mother. They did not meet until later, when he had the store in Berrien. I had never heard of a fiancee, but from the picture I saw - I could tell he was fond of the petite, dark-haired gal. [12]

Comment about the look-alikes, Bud & Dad (Chet). Mom was a young schoolteacher in Berrien and borrowed a machine (adding machine, I think) from Bud in the store. She returned it the next day to Dad in the store, thinking it was the same guy ... and Dad said, how did you get our adding machine? That's how they met. He "wined & dined" her with ice cream at the store and the rest is history. [12]

Chet had the mumps just before he was married and Thelma had endometriosis (later having a hysterectomy). Thelma wanted to have a family. She told Chet that he was lucky - he could choose boy or girl. [12]

From 14 FEB 1972 letter from Edna Krause Toney to Fern Brown Graber [21]
... You know Chet and Thelma are down at Fort Meyers for a month. Just learned on Friday that their dear dog Bridget died -- they just took her everywhere with them -- she actually was almost human -- I'm not a real lover of dogs -- but Bridget was really something special to us all...

Veteran's Day is November 11 [18]

Krause, Shunkwiler will never forget this country's "fallen heroes"

Editor's Note: Each year in recognition of Veteran's Day, which is Wednesday, Nov. 11, the Journal Era highlights one or two men or women from our area who have served their country as members of the U.S. Armed Services. This year we are featuring the stories of two veterans, Chester Krause and Stanley J. Shunkwiler, who served during World War II (1939-1945) and are members of the Stover-Wagner Post 85, Berrien Springs American Legion.

U.S. Air Force Medical Administrative Corps Capt. Chet Krause, 83, served his country during WWII by maintaining medical supplies for American troops on the front line and those in the hospitals. The young man from Berrien Springs would find himself working at the Pentagon in Washington, D. C., meeting Eleanor Roosevelt and many other significant political and military figures of that time. Krause observed the sacrifices made by many men and has "never forgotten all the fallen heroes."

Krause was born in Scottdale in a home on the corner of Hollywood and Marquette Woods roads. His parents, the late Theodore and Emma

Krause, moved to the Long Lake Road area when he was two-years-old. He went to Long Lake School (formerly located on the corner of Long Lake and Old U.S. 31 -- now a fruit stand is there) for eight years and had the same teacher, Ruth Dixon, the entire time.

"Before you could enter high school, you had to take a county examination to qualify for the ninth grade." Krause said. A lot of kids who took their schooling in the city couldn't pass it."

"There were 20-25 kids in the whole room at Long Lake School," he said. "There was a long bench in front of the room called the recitation bench. The teacher would say 'third grade front and center' and then if you were in the second grade you could hear what you would be getting the year ahead, and that would help."

Krause also recalled that there was a wood stove in the corner of the room and all the boys would take turns bringing in wood for it. The bathrooms were outside.

Krause passed his county examination and graduated from Berrien Springs High School in 1932. He went to Michigan State for one year, then transferred to the University of Pittsburgh Pharmacy School, graduating after four years in 1937. Right after graduation, he learned he had an interview with the Park Davis Company in Detroit. He was hired to go to West Virginia to sell pharmaceuticals to physicians and hospitals.

Krause volunteered for the service at New Cumberland, Pennsylvania in March of 1942 at the age of 27. He received basic training at Drew Field in Tampa, Florida. He then applied for officer candidate school at Camp Barkley in Texas, and graduated from there in March of 1943. He was assigned as a medical supply officer at the Avon Park Bombing Range Hospital in Florida. He was later promoted to first lieutenant and ordered to report to headquarters at the Air Surgeon's Office at the Pentagon in Washington D.C. on Sept. 8, 1944.

Krause was surprised at his assignment to the Pentagon. His apartment, which took a while to find, was not too far from the White House.

"As a young kid from Berrien Springs, this was really outstanding," he said.

His immediate boss was Colonel Gus Ledfors, a flight surgeon. Krause was promoted to captain and did a lot of traveling to make sure there were enough medical supplies. He went to several air corps hospitals and several air force headquarters.

It was during his time at the Pentagon that he was able to see and meet Eleanor Roosevelt.

"I got to see her often, she was very active," Krause said. "I would see several big shots and the next day read about it in the papers. She was a nice person to talk to..."

Col. Ledfors told Krause he was considering going to the Philippines, and asked if he would come if he sent to him after he got there. Krause responded that he would be "glad to come." Col. Ledfors was in the Philippines for six weeks when General Grant came to Krause's office, threw a request down on his desk and asked 'Did you and Gus have something cooked up before he left?' "No sir, general. I did not," Krause responded. "I know how these things are," General Grant said. "If you want to stay, we would love to have you. If you want to go, go."

Krause said he left because he knew right where he was going -- to

the Headquarters of the Far East Air Service Command in Manila.

Krause did not have an easy time getting there. He went to Hawaii, Johnston Island (which was nothing but a coral reef), Kwajalein, and then he waited in Guam. He could not understand why they were unable to go to the Philippines right away. Krause later found out that that is when the U.S. dropped the atomic bomb on Hiroshima and the military "did not want anyone in the air."

Krause arrived in July of 1945 and served as medical supply officer at the Headquarters of the Far East Air Service Command. He surveyed the damage done by the Japanese and said "it was worse than it looked."

"I didn't know how it would ever get back to normal, the whole city of Manila was practically flattened," he said.

Krause took several photographs of the damaged buildings which went on for blocks in the business district.

Krause felt his luck with airplanes may be running out so when it came time to leave he returned on a ship called the General J.C. Breckinridge. He landed in San Francisco and left the service at Fort Sheridan in Illinois in March of 1946.

Krause decided to return to Berrien Springs and opened up Krause Pharmacy in Berrien Springs. His neighbors included an A&P store and Willson's Hardware. The bank building, where the Journal Era is now, had been empty for two years and Krause bought it for \$15,000. Krause, a longtime member and former president of the chamber of commerce and Rotary Club, was on the advisory board for First National Bank of Southwestern Michigan, headquartered in Niles.

"John Gillette was in charge of all bank real estate," Krause said. "I bought the building through him. The biggest job was taking the safe out of the first floor. I then installed a brand new soda fountain and called it Krause's Korner. We had booths, sold cards and gifts."

"The building next to it, a flower shop, then became available so I bought that building, put a hole through the wall, and moved my pharmacy there," [Krause] said. "I sold the other building across the street to Bill Willson and he enlarged his hardware store."

Krause was in business in downtown Berrien Springs for 25 years when two of his brothers died unexpectedly and he decided to sell his pharmacy/gift shop. He sold his businesses to Jerry Weiman.

"He paid me off in 10 years and never missed a payment." Krause said. "Eventually he liquidated it and sent all the files across the street to Schugs."

"I was only 55," he said. "I stayed home for a year doing nothing. My wife (Thelma Cameron Krause) said that is enough of this. There was an opening at Lee Memorial Hospital for a director of pharmacy and I took it. I worked at the hospital for eight years and really enjoyed it. I retired from there."

TWO PICTURES with these captions:

1) Captain Chester W. Krause, Medical Administrative Corps, U.S. Air Force, served at the Pentagon and in Manila.

2) Capt. Chet Krause examines the remains of a U.S. serviceman at a cave on Corregidor near the Philippines in 1945. He also found an empty shell near the silent cannon.

Shunkwiler

Dad decided he didn't want to continue the pressures of the store - i.e. people calling in the middle of the night for him to come in for prescriptions, handling the employment of the staff and not much chance for time off. I recall one middle of the night call for him to come in because they needed baby aspirin! And it was always a robbery risk. (He had two break-ins over the 25 years, pharmacies are real targets.) [12]

Remember it was a small town - and there were no late night stores available. And in the 60's there was increasing risk for drug robberies. And the store couldn't legally be open without a pharmacist on duty. Pretty tough in an Adventist town - 7 days to serve the customers. So lots of pressure, even staying late for cash-outs and scary night deposit trips (store closed at 9 pm). [12]

It took awhile to make the decision, arrange the sale, etc. So it was a process - not a knee-jerk reaction, explaining the years in-between Charlie's death and the sale of the store. [12]

He wanted to take some time off - as he had not had any for years. I think it was 1969, the year I graduated - not sure. Then he went to hospital pharmacies, with different pressures - but not as bad as running a retail business. [12]

Chet started needing someone to remind him of things. Peg found Laurie Bittner to fill this need. Laurie started spending part of each weekday with Chet -- they often would go out to lunch, she would mow, etc. Peg came each weekend. As Chet became more feeble in mind and body, Laurie started spending more time with him. When it came to the point that Chet was bedridden, Peg made arrangements with Laurie and her husband to purchase Chet's home and move in with him. They had been renting a home in Berrien Springs for years. Surprisingly, Laurie became pregnant and had her second child (boy named Luke) when she was 45 -- the birth being shortly after they moved into Chet's home. Her only other child - a daughter - was an adult already. About the last year of Chet's life he had a adorable baby boy living with him which I believe he enjoyed. [13]

Dad passed away quietly at home with us last evening the 19th. He had pneumonia, sepsis - likely from aspiration, and we opted for Hospice care. [12]

Chester 'Chet' Krause [14]

BERRIEN SPRINGS - Chester "Chet" William Krause , 92, of Berrien Springs died Wednesday, Dec. 19, 2007, at home following an extended illness.

A memorial service celebrating his life will be held at a later date. Inurnment will take place at Silverbrook Cemetery, Niles. Friends are invited to sign the guest book at www.legacyfuneral.com. The family graciously requests that memorials in his memory be made to the Berrien Springs United Methodist Church, of which he was a longtime member, or to Hospice at Home. Legacy Family Funeral Services-Matthew R. Purchase Chapel is serving the family.

Chet was born March 9, 1915, in St. Joseph to Theodore and Emma (Schultz) Krause . He was a 1932 graduate of Berrien Springs High School and later attended Michigan State University. He graduated from the Pittsburgh School of Pharmacy in Pittsburgh, Pa., and served his country during World War II in the United States Army Air Corps. Chet earned the rank of captain in the Medical Administration Supply Division, serving

for 4 1/2 years at the Pentagon and later in the Philippines.

On Aug. 24, 1947, he married Thelma Cameron Krause , who preceded him in death in 2000. The Krauses were the owners of Krause Pharmacy in Berrien Springs for 23 years. Chet will be remembered as a dedicated and caring pharmacist who always took the care of his community very seriously. Friends and family often remembered the many trips to the store after-hours to provide a needed prescription for someone in need. People in the community will always remember root beer floats and friendly conversation at Krause's. It's the little things in a little town that make life memorable for children, and Chet and Thelma had a big part in making life a joy for those who live here.

Following the sale of the store, Chet worked for an additional 10 years at Berrien General Hospital and at Lee Memorial Hospital before retiring in 1980. Following their retirement, Chet and Thelma continued to remain active members of the community and enjoyed visiting with all of their friends at local restaurants and shops. They also cherished the memories made with their friends at Cedar Lake.

Chet was member of Stover-Wagner American Legion, Post 85, and an active member of the Berrien Springs-Eau Claire Rotary. He enjoyed golfing in the Indian Lake Golf Course League and with dear friends at Cedar Lake.

Survivors include his daughter, Peg M. Krause of Holland, Mich.; nieces and nephews, Ted (Char) Krause of Berrien Springs, Marty Smith of Berrien Springs, Deb (Jamie) Chambers of Schoolcraft, Mich., Sally (Jay) Cohen of Laguna Beach, Calif.; most special friends and caregivers Laurie and Mike of Berrien Springs, and a number of extended family members and friends.

In addition to his parents and his wife, Thelma, Chet was preceded in death by three brothers, Arthur Krause , Alden Krause and Charles Krause ; two sisters, Martha Rice and Edna Toney; and his sister-in-law, Clydene Kennedy.

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:1-7,9-19 NICKNAME:1,11-14,18,20-21
B:1,4,14,16;18(1914/5) BP:1,18;14(St. Joseph) BAP:16
D:12,14 DP:12,14 F:1-4,14,16-18 M:1,3-4,14,16-18
WIFE:1,6-7,11,14,18,21 MD:1,7,11,14 MP:1,7,11 MEND:6-7,11,14
1. Elsie Krause Brown [352+]
 2. Newspaper - Theodore Krause obit and funeral announcement [1938]
 3. Newspaper - Emma Krause obituary and funeral announcement [1938]
 4. Family dates written by Martha Krause Rice in 1973 [1931]
 5. Newspaper (H-P, 1 MAY 1980 - Krause Pharmacy closes) & "Aid to Education"
 6. South Bend Tribune 18 OCT 2000 - Thelma M. Krause obit [1144,1934]
 7. Herald-Palladium OCT 2000 - Thelma M. Krause obit [1144,1934]
 8. Thelma M. Krause memorial card [1144]
 9. Herald-Palladium NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice obit [1145]
 10. South Bend Tribune 17 NOV 2000 - Martha M. Rice death notice [1145]
 11. The Journal Era, Berrien Springs, MI 18 OCT 2000
"Krause leaves legacy of love and laughter" [1934]
 12. Margaret "Peg" Krause
 13. Cynthia (Graber) Schroeder
 14. Herald-Palladium (St. Joseph, MI) 21 DEC 2007 - Chester Krause obit

15. Chester Krause service record [5314]
16. Chester William Krause baptismal certificate [5362]
17. Family research by Fern Brown (later Graber) done in 1948 for college paper; most of information probably contributed by her mother, Elsie Krause Brown [218]
18. Journal Era 11 NOV 1998 "Krause, Shunkwiler will never forget this country's 'Fallen Heros'" [1928]
19. Newspaper 21 JUL 1988 - Edna G. Toney obituary [1930]
20. Letter from Martha to her cousin Elsie Krause Brown, 2 MAY 1945 [2047]
21. 14 FEB 1972 letter from Edna Krause Toney to Fern Brown Graber

102S. Thelma Mae Cameron

Thelma had an older sister, Clydene, who was not born yet or was tiny when Thelma's mother's first husband, Mr. Hallam, died. Clydene was adopted by Carl Cameron. [6]

Education: Niles H. S. (valedictorian) [5]
 Michigan State - teaching degree [3,7]
 Occupation: Spanish and Latin teacher in Berrien Springs H.S.
 - 1 yr. [1,3,7]
 owner of Krause Pharmacy - Berrien Springs [3,7]
 Religion: Methodist - Berrien Springs United Methodist [2-4,7]
 She was cremated. [Chet Krause]

Herald-Palladium October 17, 2000 [3]

BERRIEN SPRINGS - Thelma Mae Krause, 77, of Berrien Springs died at 2:20 a.m. Monday, Oct. 16, 2000, at Lakeland Hospital, St. Joseph, following an illness.

A memorial service to celebrate her life will be held at 11 a.m. Friday, Oct. 20, at the Berrien Springs United Methodist Church, with the Rev. Jeremy Williams officiating. A private inurnment service will be held at a later date at Silverbrook Cemetery, Niles. The family is being served by Legacy Family Funeral Services-Matthew R. Purchase Chapel, Berrien Springs. Friends may share memories and encourage the family immediately following the service at a reception provided by the church or online at www.legacyfuneral.com.

In lieu of flowers, the family graciously requests that memorial contributions be made to the Berrien Springs United Methodist Church.

Mrs. Krause was born Oct. 11, 1923, in Kremmling, Colo., the daughter of the late Carl Frank and Ethel Rhoda Higgins (Hallam) Cameron. After attaining her teaching degree from Michigan State University, Thelma moved to Berrien Springs, where she taught at the Berrien Springs Public High School for one year. Following her move to Berrien Springs, she met Chester W. Krause, a young local pharmacist, whom she married on Aug. 24, 1947, in Niles. The couple owned the Krause Pharmacy for many, many years.

Mrs. Krause was a member of the Berrien Springs United Methodist Church, the Lakeland Specialty Hospital-Berrien Center Auxiliary and the Order of the Eastern Star.

In addition to her loving husband, she is survived by a daughter, Margaret M. "Peg" Krause of Holland, Mich.; a sister-in-law, Martha Rice of Bridgman; a brother-in-law, Colin (Kay) Kennedy of St. Joseph; three nieces - Marty Smith of Berrien Springs, Sally (Jay) Cohen of Laguna

Beach, Calif., and Debbie (Jamie) Chambers of Schoolcraft, Mich.; two nephews - Craig Kennedy of California and Ted (Charlene) Krause of Berrien Springs; and a number of very special friends that have made her life so enjoyable all of these years. All who knew and respected her will miss her.

Krause leaves legacy of love and laughter [7]

Thelma Mae Krause, 77, of Berrien Springs, a longtime, beloved member of the community, died at 2:20 a.m. on Monday, October 16, 2000, at Lakeland Hospital in St. Joseph, following an illness.

Mrs. Krause was born October 11, 1923, in Kremmling, Colorado, the daughter of the late Carl Frank and Ethel Rhoda Higgins (Hallam) Cameron. After earning her teaching degree from Michigan State University, she moved to Berrien Springs where she taught for one year at Berrien Springs High School. It was during this time she met Chester W. Krause, a young, local pharmacist whom she married August 24, 1947, in Niles. The couple owned the Krause Pharmacy for many years.

Mrs. Krause was a member of the Berrien Springs United Methodist Church, the Lakeland Specialty Hospital/Berrien Center Auxiliary, and Order of the Eastern Star.

She will be remembered as a thoughtful and happy individual, who cared about her community. The kind of person who never forgot the birthdays or anniversaries of all her friends and relatives.

"Thelma has been an outstanding neighbor of ours for 38 years," longtime friend Bill Robinson said. "She was a very active church member and good Christian, very loving mother and wife. She loved children and had been active (years ago) in the Girl Scouts. She loved Halloween...to decorate her house and take pictures of the kids. Of course she like Christmas, too..."

"She was also a meticulous business woman. She could tell you what she had for Thanksgiving dinner 20 years ago. She could tell you how big the turkey was right to the ounce, how long she cooked it for and at what temperature. And all the things she cooked with it, and who she fed-- and that's a fact!"

"The community is really going to miss her," Robinson said. "She was outgoing, personable, very kind and had an open heart for everyone. She was a grand, sophisticated lady."

"Thelma wa a unique person," agreed longtime friend Ruth Kesterke. "She always reached out to everybody. She always shared and expressed a concern for people. She was very good about checking on people in the hospital and reporting to the church so the church could minister to those people."

"She had an excellent sense of humor, she was much loved and she will be missed greatly," she said.

Mrs. Kesterke added that she had a well-known love for animals, which included a cat and several raccoons that like to visit her yard.

Former neighbor David Mohrhardt recalled the time she and Chet took in a wild cat.

"She and Chet would feed it in their driveway," he said. "It would get friendlier, and eventually became a house pet. She took it to the vet, and dragged it back and forth to the lake. She put in a lot of time on that cat. She and Chet were like that. They were the only people in the neighborhood who would feed a woodchuck...they fed the raccoons,

woodchucks, they fed everything. They could not stand to have anything go hungry or look hungry."

Longtime friend Dick Schinkel stated she always paid attention to what was happening in the community.

"Over the years you look back to see those who had some influence on you," he said. "Chet and Thelma are such people. First as owners of the pharmacy and later as church members and political advisors. Thelma would pay strict attention to what was going on in the community and if she didn't understand or agree to what I had done or what was being done she would come for clarification and even chastising. I appreciated her and Chet's wisdom and willingness to be straightforward in their feelings and questions. Many times their views allowed me to reach conclusions I may not have otherwise reached."

"She was always happy, thoughtful, and inquisitive," said Marty Smith, her niece. "She loved people and loved to laugh. She cared deeply for her cat and all animals, especially Lucy of "Lucy's Lore." She was a great aunt and friend.

In addition to her loving husband, she is survived by one daughter, Margaret M. "Peg" Krause of Holland, Michigan; a sister-in-law, Martha Rice of Bridgman; a brother-in-law, Colin (Kay) Kennedy of St. Joseph; three nieces, Marty Smith of Berrien Springs, Sally (Jay) Cohen of Laguna Beach, California, and Debbie (Jamie) Chambers of Schoolcraft; two nephews, Craig Kennedy of California and Ted (Charlene) Krause of Berrien Springs; and a number of very special friends that have made her life so enjoyable all these years. All who knew and respected her will miss her.

A memorial service to celebrate her life will be held at 11 a.m. on Friday, October 20, at the Berrien Springs United Methodist Church, with the Rev. Jeremy Williams officiating. A private inurnment service will be held at a later date at Silverbrook Cemetery in Niles. The family is being served by Legacy Family Funeral Services -- Matthew R. Purchase Chapel, Berrien Springs. Friends may share memories and encourage the family immediately following the service at a reception provided by the church or online at www.legacyfuneral.com.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-8 B:1-4,7 BP:3-4,7 D:2-4,7-8 DP:2-4,7 BUR:2-4,7
F:3;6-7 FatherD:1 M:3,6-7

1. Elsie Krause Brown
2. South Bend Tribune 18 OCT 2000 - Thelma M. Krause obit [1144,1934]
3. Herald-Palladium 17 OCT 2000 - Thelma M. Krause obit [1144,1934]
4. Thelma M. Krause memorial card [1144,1934]
5. Thelma M. Krause high school yearbook
6. Margaret Krause [1144]
7. The Journal Era, Berrien Springs, MI 18 OCT 2000
"Krause leaves legacy of love and laughter" [1934]
8. Herald-Palladium (St. Joseph, MI) 21 DEC 2007 - Chester Krause obit

103. (unnamed) Tietz

He was born dead. Marty fell from a chair which she was standing on to hang curtains. She almost died then - which she told her niece Fern. The doctor had to take the child - using her kitchen table for an operating table - no anesthetic. The baby was not buried. [1]

--- SOURCES ---

B:1 BP:1 D:1 F:1 M:1
1. Fern Brown Graber

112. Max Ernst Krause

Ref:
1930 Census, St. Joseph City(3 rd Precinct), Berrien Co., MI, ED#51,
p4B/122B, frame 8/28, taken 5 Apr. 1930, age 33

112S. Marie Zordel

Ref:
1930 Census, St. Joseph City(3 rd Precinct), Berrien Co., MI, ED#51,
p4B/122B, frame 8/28, taken 5 Apr. 1930, age 29, first marr. age 27

128S. Emil August Friedrich Schwichtenberg

EMIL (1892-1970)

Emil was born on April 5, 1892 in Morrystown Township, Rice County, Minnesota, the third son of Ferdinand & Caroline Schwichtenberg. He met his wife Agnes Leider, daughter of Fritz Leider, while growing up in the North Morrystown area. She was born in Shieldsville Township, Rice County, Minnesota, adjacent to Morrystown Township. They attended the Trinity Lutheran Church and School, North Morrystown, MN together. After their October 9, 1914 marriage, they lived in Morrystown, MN with Emil's parents in the other half of his parent's duplex home. Their two sons, Alwin and Harvey, were born in Morrystown, MN.

Harvey.....(1916married Della Meyer,
1945.....2 sons
Alwin.....(1921-1998).....married Wilma Schmidt,
1946.....3 sons and 2 daughters

Emil worked as a steam engineer in the Faribault School District. They left Morrystown on Thanksgiving Day 1935, moving to New Prague, MN. In October 1937, they moved to Jordan, MN where Emil was again a steam engineer. Their sons, Alwin and Harvey, served in World War II, and after they left for service duty, Emil and Agnes moved to Minneapolis, MN where Emil worked until age 70. When Emil retired, they moved to Faribault, MN. Emil died on December 16, 1970 at age 78, and Agnes died on May 24, 1985 at age 89 in Jordan, MN. Their interment is at Spirit Hill Cemetery, Jordan, MN.

When Harvey and Alwin returned from service in World War II, they returned to Jordan, MN and worked for Chester Schmitt. Alwin had started working for the Schmitt Oil Company when he graduated from high school. Later he and Chester Schmitt became partners and formed ACRO Oil Company. ACRO is a combination of their initials CR Schmitt and Alwin Otto. They had plans to build a truck stop on the junction of Highway 169 and 282 in Jordan, The plans were all made when Chester suddenly passed away. Alwin said, "What will we do?" His wife, Wilma, said, "Roll up our sleeves and go to work." Texaco drew the plans and backed them financially, but they did the work. The Triangle Texaco Station was built with an adjoining cafe, Wimpy's Triangle Cafe, run by Wilma. The cafe business took off from day one, and was in operation over 11 years. The ACRO Oil Company was closed two years after the Texaco station was built. The eldest son, Steven, drove the bulk truck for their oil business which held the first oil distributorship ever issued in

Minnesota.

After selling their business, Alwin and Wilma traveled extensively in all the states of the USA, Israel, Europe (1984) and the Ukraine (1998). Their priorities are God, family, and all things added to their life. Their marriage was blessed with five children: Steven (Ann), Arlen (Sharon), Elaine (Ralph) Miller, Wendy (Charles) Enter, and David (Cheryl); 18 grandchildren and 6 great grandchildren. Elaine and Ralph's daughter, Jennifer, married a Lutheran Missionary, Konstantin Mamberger, doing mission work in Kiev, Ukraine (his native land) during 1997-1998 and translating for the Lutheran Church, Missouri & Wisconsin Synods.

Harvey (and Della) and Alwin's wife, Wilma, are still residing in Jordan, MN. Wilma has a winter home in Florida. Harvey and Della's son, Marcus, lives in Jordan, MN, also, working at the Hubert Humphrey Metrodome in Minneapolis. Their other son, Jon, and his wife, Janice, live in Mankato, MN with daughters Jodi and Jena. Both Jon and Janice work for the telephone company.

From 1959-1975 Harvey owned and operated the Jordan Variety Store with his wife Della. Before and after that Harvey worked many different jobs: Schmidt Oil Company, Busch Construction, Continental Machine, Therma King, and as the Jordan Building Inspector. Harvey served in the United States Army Air Corps in WWII, 11th Air Corps, in the Philippines.

Alwin and Wilma visited the Mamberger family in Kiev, Ukraine in the spring of 1998. They had an opportunity to witness how God's Word is now being spread in a country which only recently opened its doors to Christianity. On September 25, 1998 Alwin entered his heavenly home at age 78 succumbing to lung cancer. His interment is at Spirit Hill Cemetery, Jordan, MN.

Family Information by Alwin & Wilma Schwichtenberg, Son and Daughter-in-Law of Emil & Agnes Leider Schwichtenberg

162. Henry Frank Bartz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:1,4 BP:1,4 D:4-5 DP:4 BUR:4 F:1-4 M:1,3-4

WIFE:1-2,4 MD:1-2,4 MP:4

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Olive Prillwitz Piedt and Elsie Krause Brown [353]
3. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
5. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

162S. Adelia Viola Heyn

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3;4(Delia) B:1,3 BP:1,3 D:1,3;4(3 FEB 1965) DP:1,3 BUR:3

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392,5153]
4. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

163. Edward Bartz

Cause of death: flu epidemic of 1900 [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1,3 BP:1 D:1-3 DP:1,3 BUR:3 F:1-3 M:1-3

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

164. Lilly Bartz

Cause of death: flu epidemic of 1900 [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:3;1-2(Lillie) B:1,3 BP:1 D:1-3 DP:1,3 BUR:3 F:1-3 M:1-3

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

165. Clarence William Bartz

----- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:4;1(25 NOV 1891) BP:1,4 D:1,4 DP:1,4 BUR:4

F:1-4 M:1,3-4

WIFE:1,3-5 MD:1,3-4 MP:4

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Olive Prillwitz Piedt and Elsie Krause Brown [353]
3. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
5. Rosters - Bd. of Education - Superintendents of Schools -
- Graduates of High School (St. Joseph, MI) 1860-1935

165S. Olive Anne Freitag

Education: grad. St. Joseph H.S. 1909 [4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3-4;2(Olive Greitage) B:1,3 BP:1,3 D:1,3 DP:1 BUR:3

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
4. Rosters - Bd. of Education - Superintendents of Schools -
- Graduates of High School (St. Joseph, MI) 1860-1935

166. Esther Rose Bartz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3-4 B:1,4 BP:1 D:1,4 DP:1,4 BUR:4 F:1-4 M:1,3-4

HUSB:1-4 MD:1,3-4 MP:4

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Olive Prillwitz Piedt and Elsie Krause Brown [353]
3. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

166S. Adam George Reimer

1910 Census: Lake Twp., Berrien Co., MI [4]

Reimer, Charles MW 71 1st Marr. - 40 years Germany Germany Germany
Immi. 1870 farmer
Millie wife FW 68 1st Marr. - 40 years 6 children - all
living
Immi. 1870 Germany Germany Germany
Adam son MW 26 single Mich. Germany Germany at home

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:1-6 B:1,4,6 BP:1,4 D:1,6 DP:1,6 BUR:6 F:4 M:4
1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Olive Prillwitz Piedt and Elsie Krause Brown [353]
3. Carolyn Alyce Kasischke [737]
4. 1910 Census: Berrien Co. MI [737]
5. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
6. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

167. Fred Nelson Bartz

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:1-4 B:1,4 BP:1,4 D:1,4 DP:1 BUR:4 F:1-4 M:1,3-4
WIFE1(Cornell):1,3-4 MD1:1,3-4
WIFE2(Wilkinson):1,4 MD2:1;4(1926)
1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Olive Prillwitz Piedt and Elsie Krause Brown [353]
3. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

167S. Violet Gertrude Cornell

Her father was a lighthouse keeper. [3]

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:3;1-2(Violet Cornell);4(Violet G. Cornell) B:1-4 BP:1,3-4 D:4
DP:4 BUR:4
HUSB2(McSweeney):4 MD2:4 MP2:4
1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
3.
<http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~wipgs/PGS/PGSCORNELLVioletGpicfrmMaryKELLY13Nov2011.htm> [5422]
4. Sweeney Family Tree (ancestry.com) source Frances Hubik (Violet's daughter)

167S. Gretchen Romaine Rudy

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:1;2(Margaret Wilkinson) B:1-2 BP:1 D:1-2 DP:1-2
1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392,5153]

168. Alfred Rolland Bartz

Occupation: Lincoln Twp. (Berrien Co., MI) Supervisor [2]
Residences: Stevensville, MI until about 1970 [2]
Vista, CA about 1970-death [2]

--- SOURCES ---

- NAME:1-5 B:1,5 BP:1,5 D:1,5 DP:1 BUR:5 F:1,3-5 M:1,4-5

WIFE:1-2,4-5 MD:1,4-5 MP:5 MEND:2

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Newspaper - his wife's obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt and Elsie Krause Brown [353]
4. Stevensville & Area, Stevensville, Michigan, 1884-1984
"Fred Bartz History" by LaVerne Howard
5. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

168S. Martha Bertha Minikel

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1-3 BP:1-2 D:1-2 DP:1-2

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Newspaper - her obituary
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

169. Della Ethel Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:2 BP:2 D:2-3 DP:2 BUR:2 F:2 M:2

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
3. South Bend Tribune - John L. Timmreck obit

169S. John Leo Timmreck

Occupation: fruit farmer [3]

John L. TIMMRECK - April 14, 1912 - Sept. 7, 1995 - Berrien Center, services for John L. TIMMRECK, 83, of 8256 Michigan 140, who died at 5:30 a.m. Thursday in Berrien General Hospital of natural causes, will be at 2 p.m. Saturday in Napier Parkview Baptist Church, Benton Harbor. Burial will be in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Sodus. Friends may call from 5 to 8 p.m. today in Bowerman Funeral Home, Eau Claire. Memorial contributions may be made to the church, 266 Chippewa Road, Benton Harbor, MI 49022. Mr. TIMMRECK retired in 1983 as a self-employed fruit farmer. He was born April 14, 1912, in Benton Harbor, he married Della PRILLWITZ. She died Dec. 21, 1994. Surviving are a daughter, Joanne MC CLELLAND of Wheaton, Ill; a son, David of Eau Claire; six grandchildren; a great--grand-daughter; a sister, Gertrude MENCHINGER of Berrien Springs; and a brother, Roy of Berrien Center. Mr. TIMMRECK served as president of the Eau Claire Fruit Exchange Board of Directors for 20 years. He was a member of the church. [5]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6 B:4-5 BP:4-5 D:4-5 DP:4-5 BUR:4-5 F:1-4 M:1-4
WIFE:1,4-6 MD:4,6 MP:4,6 MEND:5

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
2. Newspaper - his mother's obituary
3. Newspaper - his parents' 45th anniversary
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
5. South Bend Tribune - John L. Timmreck obit
6. Herald-Palladium 6 NOV 1994 - Timmreck 60 Years

170. Benjamin Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 F:1 M:1

1. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

171. Chester Bernard Bartz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 B:1-2 BP:1 D:1-2 DP:1 F:1-2 M:1-2 WIFE:1-2 MD:1-2
MP:2

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

171S. Ella Mosal

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 B:1-2 BP:1 D:1-2 DP:1

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

172. Benjamin Robert Bartz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2;1(Ben Robert) B:2(or 29 AUG 1892);1(or 29 AUG 1892)
BP:1(or Ortenville, MN) D:2 DP:2 F:1-2 M:1-2
WIFE:1-2 MD:1-2 MP:2

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392,5153]

172S. Blanche O. Gunderson

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 B:1-2 BP:1 D:2

1. "The Bartz Family" [1397]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

173. Amanda Amelia Prillwitz

Cause of death: flu [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:4-5 BP:4-5 D:1-2,4 DP:4 BUR:4 F:1-5 M:1-5
HUSB:2-4 MD:4 MP:4

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in her mother's life
2. Newspaper - her mother's obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
5. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI

173S. Albert L. Wottrich

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:3;1-2(Albert Woodrick) B:3 BP:3 CHR:3 D:3 DP:3 BUR:3

1. Newspaper - her mother's obituary
2. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

174. Ella Martha Prillwitz

Religion: Baptist [3]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7;8(Ellen M.) B:4,7-8 BP:3-4,8 D:4,6-7 DP:4,7 BUR:4,7
F:1-3,7-8 M:1-3,7-8
HUSB:1-5,7 MD:4-5,7 MP:5,7 MEND:4,6

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in her mother's life
2. Newspaper - her mother's obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
4. Newspaper - her obituary

5. Newspaper - her 50th wedding anniversary
6. Newspaper - her husband's obituary
7. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
8. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI

174S. Herman John Glaske

Occupation: Baptist minister [1-4]
oil truck driver [1]
Clark Equipment Co. [1-4]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:3-5 BP:3-4 D:4-5 DP:4-5 BUR:4-5

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
2. Newspaper - his 50th wedding anniversary
3. Newspaper - his 90th birthday
4. Newspaper - his obituary
5. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

175. Arthur Henry Prillwitz

Occupation: fruit farmer in Eau Claire, MI [4-5]
Religion: Baptist [4-5]
Military service: WWI [5]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7 B:5-7 BP:5-7 D:5-6 DP:5-6 BUR:5-6

F:1-3,6-7 M:1-3,6-7

WIFE:3-6 MD:4,6 MP:4,6 MEND:5

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in his mother's life
2. Newspaper - his mother's obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
4. Newspaper - his 60th wedding anniversary
5. Newspaper - his obituary
6. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
7. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI

175S. Martha Bertha Piedt

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-4 B:4 BP:4 D:3-4 DP:4 BUR:4

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
2. Newspaper - her 60th wedding anniversary
3. Newspaper - her husband's obituary
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

176. Alfred Willits Prillwitz

Occupation: farmer [3]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6 B:3,5-6 BP:3,5-6 D:3,5 DP:3,5 BUR:3,5

F:1-2,4-6 M:1-2,4-6

WIFE:4-5 MD:5 MP:5

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in his mother's life
2. Newspaper - his mother's obituary
3. Newspaper - his obituary
4. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
5. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
6. 1900 Census: Berrien Co. MI

176S. Olga P. Achterberg

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2;1(Olga Ackterberg) B:25 BP:2 D:2 DP:2 BUR:2

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

177. Henry Julius Prillwitz

Prillwitz, Henry J., 101, of Kephart Lane, Berrien Springs, died Friday (AUG 31); American Cremation Society, South Bend. [4]

Henry J. Prillwitz Oct. 13, 1900 - Aug. 31, 2001

BERRIEN SPRINGS - Henry J. Prillwitz, 100, of Kephart Lane, died Friday in Shangri-La Homes of natural causes. Survivors include a daughter, Beverly Turner of Fort Lauderdale, Fla. Services will be at 3 p.m. Sunday in CYM Teenarena, Benton Harbor. There will be no visitation. American Cremation Society, South Bend, is handling arrangements. [5]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-7 B:4-7 BP:6-7 D:4-6 DP:5-6 BUR:5-6

F:1-3,6-7 M:1-3,6-7

WIFE:6-7 MD:6-7 MP:6 MEND:6

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in his mother's life
2. Newspaper - his mother's obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
4. South Bend Tribune 1 SEP 2001 - Henry J. Prillwitz death notice
5. South Bend Tribune 5 SEP 2001 - Henry J. Prillwitz death notice
6. Herald-Palladium SEP 2001 - Henry Julius Prillwitz obit [1219]
7. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

177S. Edna Alvia Borchert

From Edmonton, Alberta, Canada [2]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:3 BP:3 D:2-3 DP:3 BUR:3

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
2. Herald-Palladium SEP 2001 - Henry Julius Prillwitz obit [1219]
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

178. Ruth Esther Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6 B:4 BP:4 D:4;6(11 FEB 1965) DP:4 F:1-4 M:1-4

HUSB:1-6 MD:4 MP:4

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in her mother's life
2. Newspaper - her mother's obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
5. Herald-Palladium 14 MAR 2010 - Elaine Shirley Nickles obit
6. Elsie Krause Brown [352]

178S. Raymond Paul Nickles

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:4;1-3(Raymond Nichols);5(Ray) B:4 BP:4 D:4 DP:4 BUR:4

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in her mother's life
2. Newspaper - her mother's obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

5. Herald-Palladium 14 MAR 2010 - Elaine Shirley Nickles obit

179. Charles F./T. Prillwitz

Residences: Berrien County, MI [1]

Visalia, CA 1982 [1]

Occupation: farmer and farm implement dealer in Berrien County [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-6 B:6 BP:6 F:2-5 M:2-4

WIFE1(NORMA):4,6 MD1:6 MP1:6 MEND1:4,6

WIFE2(VIOLET):4,6 MP2:6(probably TX) MEND2:4,6

WIFE3(IRIS):6 MP3:6 MEND3:6

1. Newspaper - his brother Alfred's obituary
2. Newspaper - article about the changes in his mother's life
3. Newspaper - his mother's obituary
4. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
5. Herald-Palladium SEP 2001 - Henry Julius Prillwitz obit [1219]
6. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

179S. Norma I. Biastock

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 B:2 BP:2

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

179S. Violet N. Meek

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 B:2

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

179S. Iris G. Burns

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1 B:1

1. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

180. John Elmer Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-4 B:4 BP:4 D:4 DP:4 BUR:4 F:1-4 M:1-4 WIFE:4 MD:4
MP:4

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in his mother's life
2. Newspaper - his mother's obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

180S. Lydia Feige

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 B:1 BP:1

1. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
2. Olive Prillwitz Piedt

181. Richard Dick Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-5 B:4-5 BP:4-5 D:4;5(31 OCT 1991) DP:4 BUR:4-5 F:1-4
M:1-4

WIFE:3-5 MD:4 MP:4 MEND:5

1. Newspaper - article about the changes in his mother's life

2. Newspaper - his mother's obituary
3. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
4. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
5. Newspaper 1 NOV 1991 - Richard Prillwitz obit

181S. Katherine K. Kemper

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2-3;1(Katherine Sempert) B:2 BP:2 D:2-3 DP:2 BUR:2

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
3. Newspaper 1 NOV 1991 - Richard Prillwitz obit

182. Olive Emma Prillwitz

Religion: Baptist [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1-3 BP:1-3 D:2-3 DP:2-3 BUR:2-3 F:1-2 M:1-2

HUSB:1-3 MD:1-2 MP:1-2 MEND:1,3

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
3. Newspaper 1 MAR 1992 - Olive Piedt obit

182S. John Emil Piedt

Occupation: farmer and Piedt Store [1]

Piedt Store - started as auto repair and gas station on corner of what is now M-139 and Nickerson Avenue in 1932. It expanded to a general store and then in 1935 to farm supplies. [2]

Religion: Baptist [1]

Military service: none [1]

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1,3-4 B:1,3 BP:1 D:1,3-4 DP:1,3 BUR:1,3 F:1 M:1

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. Newspaper - John E. Piedt & Sons store advertisement
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
4. Newspaper 1 MAR 1992 - Olive Piedt obit

183. Frank B. Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 B:2;1(4-6 DEC 1897) BP:2 D:2 DP:2 BUR:2 F:1-2 M:1-2

WIFE:1-2 MD:2 MP:2

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

183S. Jeannette Violet Meier

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2;1(Jeanett Meyers) B:2 BP:2 D:2 DP:2 BUR:2

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

184. Carl Julius Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 B:1-2 BP:2 D:2;1(1974) DP:2 BUR:2 F:1-2 M:1-2

WIFE:1-2 MD:2 MP:2

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

184S. Catherine Augusta Vance

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 B:2 BP:2 D:2 DP:2 BUR:2

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

185. Roy Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-2 B:1-2 BP:1;2(MI) D:1-2 DP:1-2 BUR:1-2 F:1-2 M:1-2

1. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
2. State of Michigan Certificate of Death for Roy Prillwitz found 2 MAY 2011 at http://seekingmichigan.cdmhost.com/seeking_michigan/discover_item_viewer.php?CISOROOT=/p129401coll7&CISOPTR=495327&search=CISOOP1%3Dall%26CISOBOX1%3Dprillwitz%26CISOFIELD1%3DCISOSEARCHALL%26CISOOP2%3Dexact%26CISOBOX2%3D%26CISOFIELD2%3DCISOSEARCHALL%26CISOOP3%3Dany%26CISOBOX3%3D%26CISOFIELD3%3DCISOSEARCHALL%26CISOOP4%3Dnone%26CISOBOX4%3D%26CISOFIELD4%3DCISOSEARCHALL%26CISOROOT%3Dall%26x%3D0%26y%3D0%26CISOSTART%3D2

186. Leo Daniel Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:1-3 BP:2-3 D:2-3 DP:2-3 BUR:2-3 F:1,3 M:1,3

WIFE:1-3 MD:3 MP:3 MEND:2

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. Newspaper - his obituary
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

186S. Mabel Irene Benson

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:3 BP:3 D:2-3 DP:3 BUR:3

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. Newspaper - her husband's obituary
3. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]

187. Raymond James "James" Prillwitz

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:2 NICKNAME:1,3-4 B:1-2 BP:2 F:1-2 M:1-2

WIFE:1-2,4 MD:2 MP:2 MEND:4

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
3. Newspaper 1 MAR 1992 - Olive Piedt obit
4. Herald-Palladium (SW Michigan) 7 DEC 2010 - Lucille Prillwitz obit

187S. Lucille Phillips

Lucille Prillwitz

SISTER LAKES - Lucille was born in Madras, Ore., on Aug. 18, 1915, the daughter of James and Sarah (Versaw) Phillips. She graduated from Benton Harbor High School in 1935. She married James Prillwitz in Benton Harbor on May 7, 1937, and they enjoyed 62 years together. Lucille was a homemaker and partner with her husband in farming for many years in Sister Lakes.

She and her husband also spent winters in Florida. The last six winters she spent at White Oaks Assisted Living in Lawton, where she continued her zest for life with all the fun activities and the wonderful

care she received from its staff. In summers, she returned to the farm at Sister Lakes and her flower gardens. Her family was her life, as she loved the many family get-togethers. She was a charter member of the Progressive Home Economics Club and so enjoyed their monthly meetings, only missing the past two months.

Left to cherish her memory are three children, Ellen Kirby of Paw Paw, Mel (Sandra) Prillwitz of Sister Lakes and Jerry (Gaye) Prillwitz of Dowagiac; grandchildren, Cheryl (Deni) O'Hara of Watervliet, Brian (Kim) Kirby of Paw Paw, Brenda (John) Boyd of Dowagiac, Doug (Amy) Prillwitz of Mattawan and Todd (Michelle) Prillwitz of Niles; 13 great-grandchildren, one great-great-grandchild, and nieces, nephews and friends.

Lucille Prillwitz, loving mother, grandmother, great-grandmother and great-great-grandmother passed away on Dec. 5, 2010, at White Oaks Assisted Living in Lawton. She is preceded in death by her parents, husband James in 1999, one brother and two sisters.

Her family will gather with friends from 5 to 8 p.m. on Tuesday at Yazel & Clark Chapel. Her funeral service will be held at 11 a.m. on Wednesday at Sister Lakes Community Church, led by the Rev. Doug Cuthbert. She will be laid to rest in Keeler Cemetery following the service. Memorial contributions in her name may be directed to Sister Lakes Community Church or Hospice Care of Southwest Michigan. Please sign her guest book and leave a memory of Lucille at www.yazel-clark.com.

--- SOURCES ---

NAME:1-3 B:2-3 BP:2-3 D:3 DP:3 BUR:3

1. Olive Prillwitz Piedt [353]
2. Gordon R. Schermer [1392]
3. Herald-Palladium (SW Michigan) 7 DEC 2010 - Lucille Prillwitz obit


Sources

1. GEDCOM from Daniel F. Krause [5263].
2. Jane Velzke Teschke [5187].
3. SSDI. Source Medium: Book.
4. SSDI.

Index

Name	ID	Gen	Page	Notes
, Arvilla (b.1870)	55S	5	6	78
, Grace	82S	5	11	
Abele, Eleanor Clara (b.1909)	75S	5	9	87
Achterberg, Olga P. (b.1902)	176S	5	25	159
Barker, Lena Mae (b.1907)	83S	5	11	94
Bartz, Alfred Rolland (b.1901)	168	5	23	155
Bartz, Benjamin Robert (b.1892)	172	5	24	157
Bartz, Berta (b.1854)	28S	4	3	65
Bartz, Chester Bernard (b.1891)	171	5	24	157
Bartz, Clarence William (b.1892)	165	5	23	154
Bartz, Edward (b.1887)	163	5	23	154
Bartz, Englehart "Fred" Frederick (b.1861)	49S	4	22	73
Bartz, Esther Rose (b.1895)	166	5	23	154
Bartz, Fred Nelson (b.1896)	167	5	23	155
Bartz, Henry Frank (b.1885)	162	5	22	153
Bartz, Lilly (b.1889)	164	5	23	154
Bartz, Robert (b.1863)	51S	4	24	74
Bauer, Minnie Hannah Elvina (b.1916)	158S	5	22	
Bauer, Velma Emma Lena (b.1914)	155S	5	21	
Bauer, Victor William (b.1903)	157S	5	22	
Benson, Mabel Irene (b.1911)	186S	5	27	162
Biastock, Norma I. (b.1906)	179S	5	26	160
Bittner, Martha (b.1893)	170S	5	24	
Borchert, Edna Alvia (b.1902)	177S	5	25	159
Bradshaw, Mabel Elizabeth (b.1912)	101S	5	15	143
Briney, Donald Frank (b.1915)	95S	5	13	129
Briney, Mildred Lorraine "Millie" (b.1914)	92S	5	13	126
Brown, Forrest Eldoris (b.1894)	88S	5	12	110
Burns, Iris G. (b.1911)	179S	5	26	160
Buscovick, Connie (b.1919)	161S	5	22	
Cameron, Thelma Mae (b.1923)	102S	5	15	149
Carlton, Arthur H. (b.1897)	69S	5	8	83
Clemens, Paulina Wilhelmina Emilie (b.1867)	18S	4	8	45
Cornell, Violet Gertrude (b.1901)	167S	5	23	155
Dusbabek, Anna (b.1888)	131S	5	18	
Feige, Lydia (b.1913)	180S	5	26	160
Fiebiger, Sam (b.1910)	159S	5	22	
Freitag, Olive Anne (b.1891)	165S	5	23	154
Gantzkow, ?	113S	5	16	
Gersonde, Matilda	106S	5	16	
Gersonde, Paul Ludwig Rudolph	111S	5	16	
Glaske, Herman John (b.1885)	174S	5	25	158
Gleffe, Emma M. (b.1888)	54S	5	6	76
Glende, Alma Anna (b.1911)	157	5	21	
Glende, Arnold Emil Paul (b.1913)	158	5	22	
Glende, Arthur (b.1912)	148	5	20	
Glende, Carl (b.1874)	45S	4	20	
Glende, Clara (b.1915)	149	5	21	

Name	ID	Gen	Page	Notes
Glende, Donald (b.1927)	152	5	21	
Glende, Eberhardt Paul (b.1901)	143	5	20	
Glende, Edna Auguste Emilie (b.1910)	156	5	21	
Glende, Elsie (b.1903)	144	5	20	
Glende, Emil (b.1918)	161	5	22	
Glende, Erna (b.1909)	147	5	20	
Glende, Erna (b.1914)	159	5	22	
Glende, Erwin (Ervin) Albert Friedrich (b.1908)	155	5	21	
Glende, George Julius Carl (b.1906)	154	5	21	
Glende, Gertrude (b.1905)	145	5	20	
Glende, Hilda (b.1916)	160	5	22	
Glende, Joan	152S	5	21	
Glende, Lillian Esther (b.1924)	150	5	21	
Glende, Louise (b.1908)	146	5	20	
Glende, Patricia	161S	5	22	
Glende, Paul Sr. (b.1883)	46S	4	21	
Glende, Paul Carl Jr. (b.1905)	153	5	21	
Glende, Ronald (b.1927)	151	5	21	
Gleve, Alice	142	5	20	
Gleve, August	42S	4	20	
Goldsmith, Fannie M. (b.1916)	97S	5	14	132
Grotum, Luise Wilhelmine	116S	5	17	
Gunderson, Blanche O. (b.1905)	172S	5	24	157
Haase, Ida (b.1906)	136S	5	19	
Hamele, Emelia (b.1878)	41S	4	19	
Hermel, Fred (b.1884)	133S	5	18	
Heyer, Otto Frederick	129S	5	18	
Heyn, Adelia Viola (b.1889)	162S	5	23	153
Hoge, Anna Adolphine Friederike (b.1874)	21S	4	8	48
Hora, Rose Bertha (b.1912)	76S	5	9	88
Jass, Louise Wilhelmine Juliane (b.1865)	34S	4	3	
Kalamy, Kathryn (b.1920)	93S	5	13	127
Kapischke, Henrietta	3S	2	1	
Kemper, Katherine K. (b.1902)	181S	5	26	161
Kempton, Porter Merton (b.1900)	71S	5	8	84
Ketelhut, Frank Herrmann Heinrich (b.1884)	57S	5	6	78
Kieseler, Marie Therese Luise (b.1861)	31S	4	17	
Kiesler, Karl Hermann August (b.1880)	117	5	17	
Klemm, August (b.1818)	13S	3	4	39
Klemm, Ernest George H. (b.1855)	47	4	5	73
Klemm, Frank (b.1867)	48	4	5	73
Knuth, Carl (b.1848)	16S	4	5	42
Knuth, Charles August Heinrich (b.1884)	55	5	6	77
Knuth, Elizabeth "Lizzie" Pauline (b.1887)	57	5	6	78
Knuth, Emil Carl Gustav (b.1882)	54	5	6	76
Knuth, Frances Bertha (b.1890)	58	5	6	78
Knuth, Martha Anna Emma (b.1892)	59	5	6	79
Knuth, Wilhelmina "Minnie" Henrietta Fredricka (b.1893)	60	5	7	79
Knuth, William (b.1886)	56	5	6	78
Kolberg, Frederick August "Fred" (b.1894)	74S	5	9	86
Krause, (unnamed) (b.1905)	115	5	16	

Name	ID	Gen	Page	Notes
Krause, Albert August (b.1885)	104	5	15	
Krause, Albert Leopold (b.1862)	34	4	3	
Krause, Alden Franklin "Ted and Bud" (b.1910)	101	5	15	140
Krause, Amalie Wilhelmine (b.1857)	32	4	17	
		4	3	
Krause, Arthur Herman "Art" (b.1901)	97	5	14	131
Krause, August Freidrich (b.1855)	31	4	17	
		4	3	
Krause, Charles Martin "Charlie" (b.1903)	98	5	14	133
Krause, Chester William "Chet" (b.1915)	102	5	15	143
Krause, Edna Gladys (b.1904)	99	5	14	134
Krause, Ella (b.1897)	113	5	16	
Krause, Elsie Emma (b.1897)	88	5	12	97
Krause, Emil Carl (b.1890)	108	5	16	
Krause, Franz Willi (b.1892)	109	5	16	
Krause, Frieda Emma (b.1901)	114	5	16	
Krause, Herman August (b.1870)	23S	4	11	52
Krause, Johanna Friederike (b.1860)	33	4	3	
Krause, Leopold (poss. son) (b.1815)	9S	3	3	37
Krause, Margarete "Grete" (b.1894)	110	5	16	
Krause, Martha (b.1895)	111	5	16	
Krause, Martha Minnie (b.1907)	100	5	14	136
Krause, Max Ernst (b.1896)	112	5	16	152
Krause, Paul Reinhold (b.1886)	105	5	15	
Krause, Rev. Otto Franz Ferdinand (b.1901)	138S	5	19	
Krause, Robert Theodor (b.1887)	106	5	16	
Krause, Stanley Louis (b.1901)	89	5	12	121
Krause, Theodor (b.1853)	30	4	15	
		4	3	
Krause, Theodore John "Ted/Tad" (b.1873)	25S	4	14	59
Krause, Walter Erich (b.1907)	116	5	16	
Krause, Walter Robert (b.1894)	118	5	17	
Krause, Willy Leopold (b.1889)	107	5	16	
Krieger, Adolph (b.1883)	65S	5	7	82
Krupp, Herman	149S	5	21	
Landeck, August George (b.1893)	84S	5	11	94
Le Meux, Ralph	159S	5	22	
Lenzke, Caroline (b.1832)	12S	3	2	39
Lewitzke, Richard Leopold (b.1908)	114S	5	16	
Liebrenz, Auguste (b.1863)	40S	4	18	
Lieder, Agnes Alma Annette (b.1895)	128	5	18	
Lieder, August (d.1860)	10S	3	4	
Lieder, Elsa Augusta (b.1897)	129	5	18	
Lieder, Friedrich "Fritz" William Julius (b.1859)	36	4	17	
		4	4	
Lieder, Herman (b.1857)	35	4	4	
Lok, Dorothy (b.1905)	137S	5	19	
Loraff, Johanne Henrietta "Henrietta" (b.1840)	6S	3	2	32 
Lorenz, Herman (b.1904)	146S	5	20	
Lorenz, Ruth	148S	5	20	
Ludwig, Louise "Lizzie" (b.1891)	56S	5	6	78

Name	ID	Gen	Page	Notes
Malschuetzky, Willi	110S	5	16	
Marutz, Hulda (b.1862)	30S	4	15	
McNaught, Marjory W. (b.1869)	48S	4	5	73
Meek, Violet N. (b.1919)	179S	5	26	160
Meier, Jeannette Violet (b.1896)	183S	5	27	161
Melchert, Auguste "Justine" Wilhelmine Friederike (b.1829)	14	3	5	
		3	2	39
Melchert, Ernestine (b.1825)	13	3	4	
		3	2	39
Melchert, Ernst	5S	2	1	
Melchert, Franz (b.1822)	12	3	1	39
Melchert, John (poss. son) (d.1867)	15	3	2	
Menzel, Emilie (b.1858)	47S	4	5	73
Milligan, Walter E. (b.1889)	100S	5	14	139
Minikel, Martha Bertha (b.1906)	168S	5	23	156
Mischke, Albert H. (b.1879)	61S	5	7	81
Mosal, Ella (b.1895)	171S	5	24	157
Mutz, Frieda (b.1906)	80S	5	10	92
Nickles, Raymond Paul (b.1899)	178S	5	25	159
Nimtz, Hertha Bertha Caroline (b.1896)	80S	5	10	92
Nitz, Martha Sophia (b.1911)	77S	5	9	90
Olson, Carolina (b.1865)	36S	4	17	
Paris, Anna (b.1887)	55S	5	6	77
Phillips, Lucille (b.1915)	187S	5	27	162
Piedt, John Emil (b.1894)	182S	5	26	161
Piedt, Martha Bertha (b.1898)	175S	5	25	158
Pintcke, Herman W. (b.1893)	70S	5	8	84
Pommeranz, Hermann (b.1883)	130S	5	18	
Preuss, Arthur A. (b.1909)	147S	5	20	
Preuss, Lydia Ella (b.1907)	143S	5	20	
Prillwitz, Alfred Willits (b.1898)	176	5	25	158
Prillwitz, Amanda Amelia (b.1894)	173	5	24	157
Prillwitz, Arthur Henry (b.1897)	175	5	25	158
Prillwitz, Benjamin	170	5	24	156
Prillwitz, Carl Julius (b.1901)	184	5	27	161
Prillwitz, Charles F./T. (b.1905)	179	5	26	160
Prillwitz, Della Ethel (b.1912)	169	5	24	156
Prillwitz, Ella Martha (b.1895)	174	5	25	157
Prillwitz, Emma Emilie (b.1866)	51	4	24	
		4	5	74
Prillwitz, Frances Henriette Friederike (b.1859)	49	4	22	
		4	5	73
Prillwitz, Frank B. (b.1897)	183	5	26	161
Prillwitz, Henry Julius (b.1900)	177	5	25	159
Prillwitz, Henry Ludwig (b.1868)	52	4	24	
		4	5	74
Prillwitz, John Elmer (b.1907)	180	5	26	160
Prillwitz, Julius Daniel (b.1872)	53	4	26	
		4	5	75
Prillwitz, Leo Daniel (b.1906)	186	5	27	162
Prillwitz, Olive Emma (b.1896)	182	5	26	161

Name	ID	Gen	Page	Notes
Prillwitz, Raymond James "James" (b.1909)	187	5	27	162
Prillwitz, Richard Dick (b.1909)	181	5	26	160
Prillwitz, Roy (b.1903)	185	5	27	162
Prillwitz, Ruth Esther (b.1902)	178	5	25	159
Prillwitz, Theodore Carl (b.1863)	50	4	23	
Prillwitz, Theodore Carl (b.1824)	14S	3	5	40
Prillwitz, Theodore Carl (b.1863)	50	4	5	74
Quardokus, Paulina (b.1861)	18S	4	7	45
Rawlon, Charlotte (b.1809)	2S	2	1	28
Reimer, Adam George (b.1883)	166S	5	23	154
Reinhardt, Anna Stella (b.1868)	50S	4	23	74
Reischke, (b.1868)	29S	4	3	66
Reischke, Emma Margaret "Jenny" (b.1876)	53S	4	26	75
Reischke, Martha Marie (b.1872)	52S	4	24	74
Rice, William N. "Bill" (b.1903)	100S	5	14	140
Rodda, Henriette (b.1839)	15S	3	2	40
Rudy, Gretchen Romaine (b.1888)	167S	5	23	155
Schmidt, Caroline	105S	5	16	
Schmidt, Leona	141S	5	19	
Schmidt, Walter Jacob "Pappy" (b.1910)	87S	5	11	97
Schmidtke, Wilhelm H. (b.1888)	132S	5	18	
Schroeder, Anna (b.1893)	123	5	17	
Schroeder, Carl (b.1898)	126	5	17	
Schroeder, Carl Wilhelm Freidrich (b.1860)	32S	4	17	
Schroeder, Elfriede (b.1900)	127	5	17	
Schroeder, Ewald (b.1895)	124	5	17	
Schroeder, Margarethe Emma (b.1892)	122	5	17	
Schroeder, Maria Luisa (b.1888)	119	5	17	
Schroeder, Otto (b.1897)	125	5	17	
Schroeder, Wilhelm Karl Friedrich (b.1889)	120	5	17	
Schroeder, Willi Friedrich Karl (b.1891)	121	5	17	
Schultz,	17	4	2	42
Schultz,	19	4	2	46
Schultz,	20	4	2	46
Schultz, (name unknown)	72	5	9	85
Schultz, Agnes Martha Otilie (b.1900)	73	5	9	85
Schultz, Alice Kathryn (b.1917)	95	5	13	128
Schultz, Alma H. (b.1897)	68	5	8	83
Schultz, Arnold H. (b.1913)	78	5	10	90
Schultz, Arthur Hermann Carl (b.1901)	134	5	18	
Schultz, August R. (b.1863)	18	4	7	
		4	2	42
Schultz, Carrie (b.1893)	66	5	7	82
Schultz, Christian (poss. son)	3	2	1	
		2	1	
Schultz, Clara Henriette Auguste (b.1895)	70	5	8	83
Schultz, Clarence August "Mike" (b.1908)	92	5	13	125
Schultz, Ella Lena Henriette (b.1896)	71	5	8	84
Schultz, Emma L. (b.1902)	69	5	8	83
Schultz, Frances Henrietta "Fran" (b.1900)	90	5	12	123
Schultz, Frank (b.1868)	41	4	19	



Name	ID	Gen	Page	Notes
Schultz, Frank (b.1868)	41	4	4	67
Schultz, Gertrude Bertha Anna (b.1904)	138	5	19	
Schultz, Harry William T. (b.1907)	76	5	9	87
Schultz, Henrietta Minnie "Hattie" (b.1904)	91	5	12	125
Schultz, Henry Charles "Hank" (b.1919)	96	5	13	130
Schultz, Henry Friedrich Carl (b.1875)	24	4	12	
		4	2	54
Schultz, Herman August Paul (b.1886)	62	5	7	81
Schultz, Herman Carl Paul (b.1868)	21	4	8	
		4	2	46
Schultz, Lawrence Henry "Fat" (b.1914)	93	5	13	127
Schultz, Mabel Hertha (b.1903)	74	5	9	86
Schultz, Marguerite Mildred (b.1915)	94	5	13	128
Schultz, Martha Minna "Marty" (b.1883)	27	4	15	
		4	3	63
Schultz, Martha Wilhelmina Auguste (b.1885)	61	5	7	80
Schultz, Martin August Herman (b.1906)	75	5	9	86
Schultz, Martin Christian August (b.1831)	6	3	2	
		3	1	29
Schultz, Matie Lydia Henriette (b.1890)	65	5	7	81
Schultz, Minnie (b.1896)	67	5	8	82
Schultz, Nelson Louis Carl (b.1910)	77	5	9	88
Schultz, Paul Wilhelm Carl (b.1880)	26	4	2	61
Schultz, Pauline Emilie Caroline (b.1888)	64	5	7	81
Schultz, Regina (b.1825)	9	3	3	
		3	1	
Schultz, Wilhelm "Bill" Franz Hermann (b.1899)	135	5	19	
Schulz,	1	1	1	28
Schulz, Anna (prob. dau.) (b.1834)	8	3	1	36
Schulz, Anna Friederike (b.1884)	46	4	21	
		4	4	71
Schulz, Bertha Johanna Wilhelmine (b.1873)	23	4	11	
		4	2	50
Schulz, Bertha Marie Auguste (b.1879)	44	4	4	
Schulz, Carl "Charlie" (b.1867)	40	4	18	
		4	4	66
Schulz, Edna Louise Emilie (b.1909)	139	5	19	
Schulz, Emil Wilhelm (b.1889)	131	5	18	
Schulz, Emma Augusta (b.1892)	133	5	18	
Schulz, Emma Louise Franziska (b.1877)	25	4	13	
		4	2	56
Schulz, Franciska "Nancy" (b.1888)	130	5	18	
Schulz, Friedrich (prob. son) (b.1829)	7	3	3	
		3	1	36
Schulz, Henriette (poss. dau.) (b.1800)	5	2	1	
		2	1	29
Schulz, Hermann (poss. son) (b.1852)	28	4	3	65
Schulz, Hermann (poss. son) (b.1868)	29	4	3	65
Schulz, Hermann Dietrich (b.1836)	11	3	4	
		3	1	
Schulz, Hildegard Erna Emma (b.1910)	140	5	19	

Name	ID	Gen	Page	Notes
Schulz, Hulda Marie (b.1871)	22	4	10	
Schulz, Joachim (poss. related) (b.1790)	4	2	1	48
Schulz, Leo Paul Albert (b.1903)	137	5	19	
Schulz, Louisa Wilhelmine (b.1890)	132	5	18	
Schulz, Ludwig (b.1878)	43	4	4	
Schulz, Minna (b.1873)	42	4	20	
Schulz, Nelly Maria Bertha (b.1887)	63	5	7	81
Schulz, Pauline "Lena" (b.1860)	16	4	5	
Schulz, Pauline Alvina (b.1883)	45	4	20	41
Schulz, Peter (b.1802)	2	2	1	69
Schulz, Rudolph Emil Richard (b.1913)	141	5	19	
Schulz, Walter Carl Louis (b.1901)	136	5	19	
Schulz, Wilhelmina "Mina" Albertine (b.1826)	10	3	3	28
Schwichtenberg, Emil August Friedrich (b.1892)	128S	5	18	152
Schwichtenberg, Emilie\Amelia Louise (b.1841)	11S	3	4	37
See, Betty Jane (b.1921)	96S	5	13	130
Shouder, Kathryn Augusta (b.1904)	98S	5	14	134
Siewert, Emil H. (b.1889)	58S	5	6	79
Siewert, Ernst W. "Ernie" (b.1886)	60S	5	7	80
Smith, George Michael (b.1913)	86S	5	11	95
Smuda, Edwin (b.1902)	144S	5	20	
Spitzack, August Ludwig Franz (b.1862)	37	4	4	
Spitzack, August Wilhelm Ernst (b.1829)	10S	3	4	
Spitzack, Carl Emil August (b.1864)	38	4	4	
Spitzack, Gustav Adolf (b.1868)	39	4	4	
Spitzack, Otto (b.1888)	46S	4	22	
Spitzke, Rudolph L. (b.1893)	73S	5	9	85
Steingrueber, Herta	105S	5	16	
Strefling, Mona (b.1911)	81S	5	10	93
Teifke, Dau	108S	5	16	
Teifke, Minna Luise	104S	5	15	
Thielbar, Leona May (b.1915)	154S	5	21	
Tietz, (unnamed) (b.1917)	103	5	15	151
Tietz, William Gottlieb "Will" (b.1873)	27S	4	15	65
Tilly, Edith Louise "Ede" (b.1875)	24S	4	12	56
Timmreck, John Leo (b.1912)	169S	5	24	156
Tollas, Agnes Edith Bertha (b.1906)	84	5	11	94
Tollas, Albertina "Tena" (b.1881)	26S	4	3	62
Tollas, Alfred Ewald Richard (b.1904)	83	5	11	93
Tollas, Charles "Charly" Paul Emil (b.1902)	82	5	10	93
Tollas, Dorothy Mae (b.1913)	87	5	11	96
Tollas, Elsa Elisa Emma (b.1896)	79	5	10	91
Tollas, Gladys Minnie Albertina (b.1910)	86	5	11	95
Tollas, Henry Emil "Hank" (b.1900)	81	5	10	93

Name	ID	Gen	Page	Notes
Tollas, Herbert Albert "Herb" (b.1898)	80	5	10	91
Tollas, Marguerite Bertha/Martha (b.1908)	85	5	11	95
Tollas, William Friedrich Ferdinand (b.1872)	22S	4	10	49
Toney, Edward Frank (b.1896)	99S	5	14	135
Vance, Catherine Augusta (b.1901)	184S	5	27	162
Velzke, Erich "Ed" (b.1902)	145S	5	20	
Voll,	8S	3	1	
Wagner, Tracy (b.1887)	66S	5	8	82
Walderon, George C. (b.1905)	156S	5	21	
Warmington, Harry (b.1911)	160S	5	22	
Wegner, Dora (b.1903)	135S	5	19	
Wharton, Ruby Glelan (b.1905)	89S	5	12	122
Wildberg, Orlon (b.1925)	150S	5	21	
Wilke, Anna (b.1912)	153S	5	21	
Wottrich, Albert L. (b.1891)	173S	5	25	157
Zordel, Marie (b.1901)	112S	5	16	152
Zoschke, Albert	14S	3	5	39
Zoske, Alma Marie (b.1902)	134S	5	19	

